## NEW YORK STATE OFFICE OF THE INSPECTOR GENERAL

\_\_\_\_\_

## INTERVIEW

of

## EUGENE PALMER

Case: 1072-316-2015

\_\_\_\_\_

Monday, December 21, 2015

11:25 a.m.

Clinton County Government Center 137 Margaret Street, Suite 215 Plattsburgh, New York 12901

## APPEARANCES:

FOR THE STATE OF NEW YORK OFFICE OF THE INSPECTOR GENERAL:

Inspector General

Deputy Inspector General

Investigative Counsel

Deputy Chief Investigator

Investigator

FOR EUGENE PALMER:

75 Columbia Street
Albany, New York 12210
BY: , ESQ.

1	ALSO PRESENT:	District Attorney, Clinton County
2		Discret recorney ( crimeon country
3		Asst. District Attorney, Clinton County
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
10		
11		
12		
13		
14		
15		
16		
17		
18		
19		
20		
21		
22		
23		
24		
25		

1	(Prior to the commencement of the
2	proceeding, DOCCS Exhibits 2 through 4 were marked
3	for identification.)
4	The first
5	matter is a proffer agreement, and I guess it's a
6	two-page document. We can mark it, I guess, as an
7	exhibit, Exhibit 1. And the agreement, I'll just
8	read it on the record.
9	(Exhibit 1 was marked for identification.)
10	Pursuant to
11	a plea agreement entered into by Gene Palmer and
12	the District Attorney of Clinton County, Gene
13	Palmer has agreed to cooperate with the state
14	agencies seeking to interview him in connection
15	with matters arising from his employment as a
16	corrections officer at Clinton Correctional
17	Facility.
18	It is agreed and understood that the plea
19	of Palmer to a felony and two misdemeanors shall be
20	in full satisfaction of all charges which could be
21	brought against him in Clinton County.
22	Thus, it is agreed that any information
23	provided by Palmer to State agencies shall be
24	protected by the plea agreement, such that all such
25	information shall not be used against him to

commence any further criminal proceeding in Clinton County or for any other purpose.

2.

Any State agency seeking to interview

Palmer shall be required to consent to the terms of
this agreement. At this time the only agency
seeking to interview is the New York State
Inspector General.

The District Attorney and Palmer agree that the transcribed interview of Palmer by the Inspector General shall be given to the District Attorney and shall be covered by the provisions of the plea agreement that the State — that his plea is in full satisfaction of all charges that can be brought against him. Agencies that do not record or transcribe Palmer's interview shall, nevertheless, provide to the District Attorney specific information to identify the subject matter of the interview and contents thereof.

The Inspector General has requested, and the District Attorney and Palmer have agreed, that Palmer shall meet with the Inspector General at any time before the plea to commence the interview. Thus, if for any reason, the plea is not accepted by the court or not made in accordance with the plea agreement, the agreement shall be considered a

1	proffer agreement. Note that no statements Palmer
2	makes during the Inspector General's interview
3	shall be used against him civilly or criminally for
4	conduct described during the interview.
5	It is agreed and understood that this
6	agreement shall not and cannot bind the federal
7	government. Despite the fact that the federal
8	agent and the New York State Police Officer who
9	interviewed Palmer prior to being to his being
10	charged in Clinton County, it is agreed and
11	understood that Palmer will assert that this case
12	is a joint investigation so that this agreement can
13	be said to bind the federal government.
14	Accordingly, and in an effort to avoid
15	preparing for a contingency that is not likely to
16	occur, should any issue arise during the interview
17	that implicates federal jurisdiction, the parties
18	will go off the record and seek to resolve the
19	matter cooperatively.
20	This document is signed on today's date by
21	myself and by , attorney for Gene
22	Palmer.
23	There were discussions prior to today
24	between myself, Inspector General Catherine

between myself, Inspector General Catherine

Leahy-Scott and relative to the scope of

ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

T	coday's incerview and what our when I say "our,"
2	the Clinton County District Attorneys Office'
3	understanding of that scope, and that scope is of
4	the following: That it would relate to the defense
5	counsel I'm sorry, that it would relate to
6	questioning of Palmer in the following areas:
7	Background and training, duties and
8	responsibilities, interactions and observations
9	with Matt, Sweat that's S-W-E-A-T and
10	Mitchell, inmate movement in and around facilities,
11	paintings by Matt and Sweat, Mr. Palmer's
12	knowledge, delivery of those paintings to other COs
13	and civilians, the inmate liaison program, the
14	catwalk, the honor block, cell swaps, contraband,
15	assisting, aiding and abetting, the bringing of
16	contraband to inmates Richard Matt and David Sweat
17	and other inmates, which include food, spices,
18	tools, paints, etcetera. Those are the violations
19	of policy and directives that would be the topic of
20	the interviews.
21	With those additions, I agree to go forward
22	with the proffer agreement which has been signed.
23	Do you need clarification from
24	and from Mr. Palmer that that's accurate?
25	That's accurate. I would
	ALEXY ASSOCIATES INC

1	just point out can I see the proffer agreement
2	there for a second? I think that I may have
3	misread this, but I intended to say that Palmer
4	asserts that this is not a joint investigation.
5	
6	Federal.
7	Federal, yes, a joint,
8	federal/state, investigation.
9	That's
10	acceptable.
11	So this agreement can be
12	said to bind the federal government. In other
13	words, it can't it's not intended to bind the
14	federal government. We do not assert that it's a
15	joint investigation at this point based on the fact
16	that a federal agent was present during his
17	interview.
18	Do you want
19	to
20	That's all.
21	That portion
22	of the agreement, do you want to just strike that
23	part and
24	It says it accurately.
25	Okay, all
	ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

1	right.
2	It repeats it accurately,
3	so we're ready to proceed.
4	Sure. Should we mark
5	that as evidence as Exhibit 1?
6	It is marked.
7	And I
8	would just request that we make copies specifically
9	of that agreement that everybody has. The DA, you
10	will take the original as of your prosecution,
11	and we will retain a copy as well. Thank you.
12	Okay, now we have a
13	standard preamble that we go into, so I would like
14	to read that right now.
15	Thank you for coming in today. The New
16	York State Inspector Generals Office is conducting
17	an investigation pursuant to its authority under
18	Article 4A of the Executive Law.
19	Is the person accompanying you here today
20	an attorney representing you in connection with
21	this proceeding?
22	MR. PALMER: Yes.
23	Please identify yourself
24	for the record.
25	and
	ALEXY ACCORDANCE INC

т	•
2	Thank you. There are
3	certain instructions and warnings we give to all
4	witnesses, so I'll do that now. There's a
5	stenographer here today who will be transcribing
6	your testimony. Please try to speak clearly and
7	slowly. Let me finish my question before you give
8	an answer. Please give verbal responses; for
9	example, say yes or no rather than shaking or
10	nodding your head.
11	You're appearing here today pursuant to
12	your plea agreement with Clinton County District
13	Attorney Andrew Wylie. In a moment, you will be
14	sworn in, and you will be required to take an oath
15	to testify truthfully. After you take the oath to
16	tell the truth, if you intentionally make a
17	materially false or misleading statement, you may
18	be prosecuted for perjury. Do you understand what
19	I've just said?
20	MR. PALMER: Yes.
21	Do you have any
22	questions?
23	MR. PALMER: No.
24	If a question calls for
25	an answer that would tend to incriminate you, you
	ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC. (518) 798-6109

1	have the right to assert your Fifth Amendment
2	privilege and not answer that question. Do
3	understand that?
4	MR. PALMER: Yes, sir.
5	Do you have any
6	questions?
7	MR. PALMER: No.
8	Okay, is there anything
9	that would interfere with your ability to testify
LO	today?
L1	MR. PALMER: No.
L2	Okay, please raise your
L3	right hand.
L4	EUGENE PALMER,
L5	having been first duly sworn by
L6	examined and testified as follows:
L7	Just one further comment.
L8	We don't intend to plead the Fifth at any time, so,
L9	for any reason, we think you go outside the scope
20	of the agreed upon proffer, the statement that has
21	just been read into the record, we're simply going
22	to say it's beyond the scope. I don't want to put
23	Mr. Palmer in a position of cooperating and then
24	pleading the Fifth today especially since,
25	obviously, there's an investigation going on at the
	ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

1		State level.
2		Thank
3		you.
4		Okay.
5	BY	
6	Q	Now that you've taken the oath, do you have any
7	condit	ion, or are you taking any medication that would
8	affect	your ability to understand our questions and answer
9	truthf	fully?
10	A	No.
11	Q	Okay. We'll start with a little bit of background
12	inform	nation. Date of birth?
13	A	•
14	Q	Current address?
15	A	
16	Q	And that's in New York, right?
17	A	Yes.
18	Q	Okay, your education.
19	A	
20	Q	Okay, what college is that?
21	A	
22	Q	
23	A	
24	Q	And are you currently living with another
25	A	Yes.

- 1 Q And who is that?
- 2 A Mary Lamar.
- 3 Q And what is your relationship to Mary Lamar?
- 4 A Fiance.
- 5 Q Okay. When did you first commence DOCCS
- 6 employment?
- 7 A 8/24/87.
- 8 Q And can you briefly describe the facilities that
- 9 you were assigned to and the length of time you were
- 10 assigned to them?
- 11 A Repeat that again.
- 12 Q Can you briefly describe the facilities that you
- 13 were assigned to and the length of time that you were
- 14 assigned to them?
- 15 A Sing Sing for nine days, Green Haven for one year,
- and 25 and a half, possibly, at Clinton.
- 17 Q So is it correct to say you were at Clinton
- 18 Correctional Facility from 1998 to the present?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Okay, at Clinton Correctional -- well, actually,
- 21 let's start back. At Green Haven Correctional Facility
- 22 what was your -- what title did you hold?
- 23 A I was a relief officer for C block.
- 24 Q And at Clinton Correctional Facility describe your
- 25 titles and --

- 1 A I had several jobs over that time frame.
- 2 Q Okay, can you start with the earliest and give us
- 3 just a very brief description of what they were?
- 4 A North yard, I worked in the mess hall, then I
- 5 worked the 9:30 shift. I worked in the school, and then I
- 6 was tailor shop escort.
- 7 Q In the north yard, what years were you assigned to
- 8 the north yard?
- 9 A The first two years I arrived.
- 10 Q Okay, the mess hall?
- 11 A The following three years.
- 12 Q And the 9:30 shift, where was that?
- 13 A That's in the main, and I was 14 years.
- 14 Q And when you say the main, it's not the annex.
- 15 A Yes, in Dannemora.
- 16 Q And this 9:30 shift in the main facility, where
- 17 were you assigned within the facility?
- 18 A You work the whole facility.
- 19 Q Were you at various, various?
- 20 A Yes, you could say that, yeah. Your job varied
- 21 from day to day.
- 22 Q Okay, and then you were assigned to the school?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And how many years was that?
- 25 A Two years.

- 1 Q Two years? And is that within the industry
- 2 building?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Okay, and then your final assignment was tailor
- 5 shop escort, is that correct?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q And how many years?
- 8 A Eight years.
- 9 Q Eight years. Did you have other assignments or
- 10 other bids during that period other than tailor shop
- 11 escort?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Were you also assigned -- not assigned. Did you
- 14 also complete weekend duties?
- 15 A With that job, yes.
- 16 Q Okay, and where would that be?
- 17 A A block.
- 18 Q And how long would that be?
- 19 A That was for eight years also.
- 20 Q Okay, so during the week you would be an escort to
- 21 tailor shop, and on some weekends you would be in A block.
- 22 A All weekends.
- 23 Q All weekends you're an A block officer.
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q How many hours would you typically work a week?

- 1 A Forty.
- 2 Q Straight 40, okay. Generally, can you describe the
- 3 duties and responsibilities as an escort officer to the
- 4 tailor shops for the last eight years? What do you do?
- 5 A I patrol the industry, go from all the shops. I
- 6 patrol the school. If an inmate need an escort to,
- 7 whether it be the hospital or back to the block, that's
- 8 when I would perform that task.
- 9 Q And when you say "patrol," would you walk the
- 10 grounds regularly?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And where did you have to patrol as an escort?
- 13 A All of industry.
- 14 Q All of industry, so the basement, first floor,
- 15 second floor?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q So you cover such things as light, heat and power
- 18 in the basement?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q And then you would go up to some of the tailor
- 21 shops on the first floor?
- 22 A All the tailor shops, yes.
- 23 Q And then the tailor shops on the second floor?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Are there also school and vocational shops there?

- 1 A Yes, third floor, fourth floor school.
- 2 Q Okay. Am I missing any shops? Is that everything,
- 3 is the tailor shops, school?
- 4 A Pretty much. You have most of them.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A You have the general library. You have the law
- 7 library, and then you also have custodial maintenance.
- 8 Q Okay, also record storage in the basement? Is that
- 9 correct or incorrect? Is there record storage in the --
- 10 A Record?
- 11 0 Yes.
- 12 A As in paperwork?
- 13 O Yeah, inmate records, were they also housed in some
- 14 section of the --
- 15 A In the state shop, you would have that in the state
- shop the documentations of the clothing that inmates wore.
- 17 Q Okay, and this daily patrol of these -- of the
- industry building, how long would that take?
- 19 A Thirty minutes.
- 20 Q Thirty minutes? Is it conducted once each shift or
- 21 several times each shift?
- 22 A You just go through them through the day.
- 23 Q So you repeatedly go through this --
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q -- patrol. And when you're doing the patrol you

- 1 are escorting inmates to and from --
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q -- areas? So does that include escorting from the
- 4 blocks to the tailor shop?
- 5 A Not so much from the blocks to the tailor shops,
- 6 but from the tailor shops back to the blocks. Now, in the
- 7 morning you would escort them over to the shops.
- 8 Q Okay, so in the morning would you escort over from
- 9 6 company and 3 company inmates to the tailor shop?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Okay. Once within the tailor shop, would you
- 12 escort those inmates to their various locations that they
- 13 might need to go to?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Does that include mess or chow?
- 16 A Now, when they did run chow, I would stand on A
- 17 block steps.
- 18 Q Okay, so you didn't actually walk with the
- 19 prisoner. You just observed them as they --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- pass by you.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q What about if an inmate needed to go from the
- 24 tailor shops to the package room?
- 25 A That was generally done on a pass.

- 1 Q Okay, so the inmate would not be physically
- 2 escorted by an officer? They would be given a pass?
- 3 A Most generally. There were times when you would
- 4 bring a convict down --
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A -- under escort to the package room.
- 7 Q And what would be the times that you would -- what
- 8 would be the times that you would escort a prisoner and
- 9 those times that a prisoner would be able to go to a
- 10 location on a pass?
- 11 A How long it would take?
- 12 Q No. Why would some prisoners be allowed to simply
- 13 move to another location on a pass, and why would some
- 14 others need to be escorted?
- 15 A As in for the hospital? That's all under escort.
- 16 No passes are sent.
- 17 Q Okay, so every inmate leaving tailor shop to the
- 18 hospital goes under escort.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q What about to the package room?
- 21 A Most times it was under a pass. That was under a
- 22 pass.
- 23 Q In particular, Mr. Richard Matt and Mr. David
- 24 Sweat, would they be allowed to go to the package room on
- 25 a pass?

- 1 A If that came up, yes.
- 2 Q Do you recall that happening with, say, Mr. Matt?
- 3 A No, not that I know of, because if they came out of
- 4 the shop under a pass I wouldn't be notified of that.
- 5 Q Okay, but you would not escort them from the tailor
- 6 shop to the package room.
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Okay, to the hospital, they all require escorts.
- 9 What about to the -- in the commissary, would that require
- 10 an escort? I know you stand on watch, but would that
- 11 require an escort, or would that be done on a pass?
- 12 A Normally, the commissary, that was all done by
- 13 commissary officers.
- 14 Q Okay, so always with an escort, though, never on a
- 15 pass.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay. In the rare occasion that an inmate would
- 18 take ill, say, and not go to the hospital but go back to
- 19 his block, would that be done with an escort or with a
- 20 pass?
- 21 A Done by escort.
- 22 Q Okay. Can you briefly describe the procedure when
- 23 an inmate is handed off from, say, an escort officer?
- 24 He's leaving the tailor shop and is handed off to another
- officer to observe them, say, going to mess.

20

- 1 A Rephrase that?
- 2 Q When an inmate leaves the tailor shops for the mess
- 3 hall and you're observing them pass by, is there any
- 4 procedure for the hand-off to the next officer?
- 5 A No. My function was, I stood on A block steps, and
- 6 as they called the shops over, the shop officer would
- 7 follow the inmates, his group of inmates to the mess hall,
- 8 and he would stay with them.
- 9 Q Okay. During that process from tailor shops to
- 10 mess hall, was there -- were there any -- was there use of
- 11 a magnetometer or a wand?
- 12 A There were three doors. Only one door had a metal
- 13 detector. The other two doors didn't have metal
- 14 detectors.
- 15 Q Okay, and correct me if I'm wrong. There's an A
- 16 corridor, a B corridor and a C corridor?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q B corridor is the only corridor that has a
- 19 magnetometer?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q During transport from tailor shop to mess hall,
- 22 would this C corridor and A corridor be used?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q All the time or sometimes?
- 25 A All the time.

- 1 Q Okay, so inmates could simply leave the tailor shop
- 2 and go through any of the three corridors?
- 3 A They have specific doors that they had to go
- 4 through when they went to chow, but only B block had the
- 5 metal detector.
- 6 Q Okay, even though B blocker had a metal detector,
- 7 would it be used during chow?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q Ever? To your recollection.
- 10 A At times it would be, but the time involved delayed
- 11 production.
- 12 Q Okay, so transport from tailor shops to chow,
- 13 regardless of the corridor, is done without going through
- 14 a metal detector.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Or being wanded.
- 17 A Correct.
- 18 Q Or being pat-frisked.
- 19 A Correct.
- 20 Q Okay. Is it the same for transport from the mess
- 21 halls back to the tailor shop?
- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q Okay, transport from the tailor shops to the
- 24 package room, would the inmate have to pass through any
- 25 device?

- 1 A In that situation, he would go through B block, and
- 2 then they would process him through the metal detector.
- 3 Q In your observations, have they always --
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q -- done that? So an inmate leaving tailor shop for
- 6 the package room would go through B block and would always
- 7 pass through the metal detector.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay, to the hospital. An inmate leaving the
- 10 tailor shops to go to the hospital, would they always pass
- 11 through a metal detector?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 O And where would that metal detector be?
- 14 A At the top of the top of the stairs at C block,
- 15 before they entered the hospital, there was a metal
- 16 detector there that they had to go through.
- 17 Q Okay, so when an inmate left the tailor shops
- 18 headed for the hospital, would they go through the A, B or
- 19 C corridor?
- 20 A The B block first.
- 21 Q So they go through the B corridor.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q But that magnetometer in the B corridor would not
- 24 be manned at that time?
- 25 A Yes, it was manned all the time.

- 1 Q It was, okay. But even though that was manned in
- 2 the B corridor, they would not use that at the time? Is
- 3 that correct or incorrect?
- 4 A When he was going to the hospital, you would want
- 5 him through B block corridor first. He would go through
- 6 that magnetic, and then when you got up to the hospital he
- 7 would go through a second one.
- 8 Q So an immate leaving the tailor shop for the
- 9 hospital would go through two magnetometers.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And from your observations was it always the case?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q An inmate leaving from the tailor shops to -- at
- 14 the end of the day to go back to the blocks, where
- 15 would -- which corridor would they use?
- 16 A At that time they would use B block.
- 17 Q And what percentage of the inmates leaving tailor
- 18 shop at the end of the day to go back to the blocks would
- 19 pass through the magnetometer?
- 20 A All of them.
- 21 Q Okay. If an inmate had possessions, say headphones
- 22 or a bag of some sort, would that also, from your
- observations, pass through the magnetometer at the end of
- 24 the day?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q And likewise, if they were going to the hospital
- 2 would --
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q It would, okay. Would headphones cause the
- 5 magnetometer --
- 6 A Yes, and there was a desk they would place that bag
- 7 on, and the officer would search the bag.
- 8 Q Okay, so let me just make sure I have this correct.
- 9 So an inmate leaving the tailor shop at the end of day, if
- 10 they were processed through the magnetometer with
- 11 headphones, an alert would be sounded because of the
- 12 metallic object in the headphones; is that correct or
- 13 incorrect?
- 14 A They would be instructed to remove all metal before
- 15 they entered.
- 16 Q Okay, so the headphone would bypass the mag --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q -- netometer.
- 19 A It would be placed on the table.
- 20 Q Okay, when it's placed on a table what happens to
- 21 it next?
- 22 A The officer would search those items.
- 23 Q Physically or with a wand or --
- 24 A Physically.
- 25 Q Okay, and something like a headphone, it would just

- 1 be an observation of the --
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q You also said part of your duties would be weekend
- 4 duties in A block.
- 5 A Correction. One day in A block, one day in the
- 6 north yard.
- 7 Q Every weekend.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay. Your duties in the north yard, what would
- 10 that entail?
- 11 A I would be assigned to a post, and you would sit on
- 12 the post and observe inmates.
- 13 Q Okay, in a tower or outside in the yard?
- 14 A Outside.
- 15 Q Okay. That sums up the whole, the whole shift?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q That's what you do? Okay, your duties as a weekend
- 18 officer in A block, were you first man or second man?
- 19 A Negative, no.
- 20 Q Neither.
- 21 A Neither.
- 22 Q What were you?
- 23 A I was 6 company officer.
- 24 Q 6 company, okay, and that's -- that's the title
- 25 that you held.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Okay, and describe briefly your duties and
- 3 responsibilities.
- 4 A I would take a chow rec list, run my inmates, which
- 5 was generally one group. The whole block would go, bring
- 6 them to the mess hall, bring them back, lock them in.
- 7 Q Okay, solely 6 company or --
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q -- 3 company also?
- 10 A There was an officer assigned to each company.
- 11 Q Okay, and so you would take those inmates from 6
- 12 company to either rec or to chow.
- 13 A Well, yes, correct.
- 14 Q Okay, and the shift that you -- that was the 7 to 3
- 15 shift?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay. Any other duties and responsibilities during
- 18 that time?
- 19 A When they came out from mess hall rec you would
- 20 observe them on the flats. They would watch TV, cook,
- 21 make telephone calls, play games, chess or cards,
- 22 whatever, and you just made observations of their actions.
- 23 Q Okay, at that time you were assigned to the 6
- 24 company? You were up on 6 company or you were down in
- 25 the --

- 1 A Well, you bring them downstairs to 1 and 4 company.
- 2 Those were larger. They were called the flats.
- 3 Q Okay.
- 4 A And that's where all the TV's and the phones were
- 5 and the cooking stations.
- 6 Q Would all the inmates leave 6 company and go to the
- 7 flats or would some --
- 8 A If they wanted to rec they would, yes.
- 9 Q Okay, would some remain behind?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And would you observe both of those that remained
- 12 behind and those on the flats?
- 13 A Yes. You would go back up and make rounds.
- 14 Q Okay, and you would have free access to go from the
- 15 flats to 6 company --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q -- during that time. And is that what, in fact,
- 18 you would do? You would go from the flats to 6 company?
- 19 A Through the whole block, if you wanted.
- 20 Q Okay, were there occasions during the last, from
- 21 say January 1 to the escape, that inmates remained behind
- 22 on 6 company?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And did they include Sweat and Matt?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Okay, and during that time did you have -- did you
- 2 observe them?
- 3 A In their cells, yes.
- 4 Q In their cells. Were they locked in?
- 5 A At times.
- 6 Q At times. Other times not.
- 7 A They were allowed to take showers. We gave showers
- 8 in the blocks.
- 9 Q Okay, would that be the new showers on 6 company --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q -- or the ones -- okay, the new showers on 6
- 12 company. Would the new showers -- what was the date that
- 13 the new showers were built on 6 company, a rough month?
- 14 A I don't know the exact time frame, but that went on
- 15 for a long time.
- 16 Q Prior to that were they showering on the flats?
- 17 A No, we still use the showers upstairs also.
- 18 Q Okay, so the old showers worked even though they
- 19 were rehabbed.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Okay. Was there ever a time on 6 company that
- 22 inmates that did not go to the flats for rec remained on 6
- 23 company but they were not locked in?
- 24 A You had a weekend porter that he would go up and
- 25 down the gallery and clean the gallery. And if I had men

- 1 that wanted to take a shower and lock back in, they did
- 2 so.
- 3 Q And they would lock back in with the assistance of
- 4 the correction officer or they would lock --
- 5 A They would just close their cell on their own.
- 6 Q Okay, so, on occasion, on 6 company there were
- 7 inmates that were on the gallery and not locked into their
- 8 cells.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And so they were taking showers and returning to
- 11 their cells and then locking themselves back in.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Simply pulling the door shut.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Okay, and did you observe them during the times
- 16 that they were out on the gallery?
- 17 A When I make my rounds, yes.
- 18 Q Could inmates from one cell enter another cell?
- 19 A No. All the cells would be closed except the ones
- 20 that were taking showers.
- 21 Q All right, so those that were taking showers, their
- 22 cell doors were open.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q So could one inmate from one of those cells enter
- 25 another cell?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Okay, did you ever observe that?
- 3 A It was frequent through the whole block.
- 4 Q Okay, is that -- is there a regulation that
- 5 prohibits such activity?
- 6 A There would be.
- 7 Q And so allowing the inmates to enter other cells,
- 8 is that something that would be prohibited?
- 9 A See, when you're dealing with A block, that's an
- 10 honor block, the rules are a little bit more relaxed.
- 11 That wasn't a common rule that was enforced.
- 12 Q And so is that by -- that's by practice but not by
- 13 procedure. The procedure would --
- 14 A By, just by practice.
- 15 Q Okay.
- 16 A That was -- yes.
- 17 Q And was that the practice on other blocks as well?
- 18 A No, not so much the other blocks, no, but it was
- 19 still -- that still existed, though.
- 20 Q Okay, so usually just on A block, on honor block.
- 21 A But it still existed in the other blocks also;
- 22 inmates would go into other inmate's cell.
- 23 Q It did, okay. And so this is a practice on more
- 24 than A block on other blocks.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q And it's known among correction officers --
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q -- that it's occurring. Is it known among -- to
- 4 your knowledge, is it known to management?
- 5 A I believe it would be.
- 6 Q Does management have a chance to observe inmates in
- 7 other inmates' cells?
- 8 A I wouldn't be surprised.
- 9 Q Have you ever observed management touring the
- 10 galleries when inmates were in other inmates' cells?
- 11 A There, probably, would have been a few occasions.
- 12 Q Okay. Okay, let's get more generally. As part of
- 13 your duties and responsibilities as either an escort
- 14 officer to tailor shops, or the weekend A block officer,
- or even in the north yard, do you ever have a chance to
- 16 write misbehavior reports?
- 17 A Frequently.
- 18 Q Frequently? How frequently?
- 19 A How often?
- 20 Q Yes.
- 21 A Um, in my case I, probably, wrote a misbehavior
- 22 every couple of months, possibly.
- 23 Q A couple of months? Typically for A block
- 24 individuals or not?
- 25 A Depending -- no, because other shops for the other ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

- 1 blocks they worked in the industry also, so I dealt
- 2 with -- even though I was assigned to A block, I dealt
- 3 with population.
- 4 Q Okay. Do you recall ever writing misbehavior
- 5 reports for 6 company, A block, 6 company inmates?
- 6 A No, not very often I did.
- 7 Q Do you recall ever writing a misbehavior report for
- 8 a 6 company A block inmate?
- 9 A Probably not.
- 10 Q And so, therefore, no misbehavior reports were
- 11 written by you for either Sweat or Matt?
- 12 A Most likely not.
- 13 Q Okay, do you -- do you know of others who wrote
- 14 misbehavior reports for Sweat or Matt during your --
- 15 A I believe Matt was locked up once, but no they
- 16 didn't receive misbehavior reports as most of the
- 17 population. And most of the men in that block rarely got
- 18 written up because they were well behaved.
- 19 Q Okay. What about cell searches or cell frisks?
- 20 What is the proper term? Shall I call it a cell search or
- 21 a cell frisk?
- 22 A A cell search.
- 23 Q Cell search. Did you ever conduct cell searches
- 24 during this eight-year period in A block and as an escort?
- 25 A No, I was not assigned to that.

- 1 Q So never, you never conducted a cell --
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q -- search? Did you ever observe a cell search
- 4 being conducted on A block during this period?
- 5 A No, because -- no.
- 6 Q Okay, and is that because they're typically
- 7 conducted during the week?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay, and so your time on A block would be during
- 10 the weekends.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay. Do you know anything about the amount of
- 13 contraband that was found on A block, say, during the last
- 14 year in these searches?
- 15 A No, not really.
- 16 Q Okay. On the weekends is something conducted
- 17 called a razor exchange, cell inspection, catwalk
- 18 inspection?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q And what exactly is that?
- 21 A You exchange the razors.
- 22 Q Um-hum.
- 23 A Razor for razor. You visually look at their cell
- 24 from the outside, and then you're to go down the catwalk
- 25 and look through the catwalk.

- 1 Q Okay, do you conduct these? Let's just call them
- 2 razor exchange, cell inspections for now. Did you conduct
- 3 those?
- 4 A The visual of the cell and the razor exchange, yes.
- 5 Q Okay, did other correction officers conduct these
- 6 on A block during your period?
- 7 A Each company officer was assigned to that.
- 8 Q Okay. Did you -- did you sign a form when you
- 9 completed this razor exchange?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And did that form have attestations saying I picked
- 12 up a razor and gave a razor back?
- 13 A I'm not sure they phrased it that way, but that was
- 14 pretty much, I believe, yeah.
- 15 Q Okay. Were you required to do an inspection of the
- 16 cell at that time also?
- 17 A Visually from outside the cell. You didn't go in
- 18 the cell.
- 19 Q Okay, briefly describe that.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q How long did that take?
- 22 A You stand out to -- it took, probably, five
- 23 minutes, if that. We just visually looked at the cell to
- 24 make sure the clothing wasn't where it was supposed to be
- 25 and nothing was on the bars.

- 1 Q Okay, so you're looking mostly for the clothing and
- 2 the bars and --
- 3 A That's it.
- 4 Q Okay. Was the -- did the razor exchange form also
- 5 require that an inspection of the cell from the catwalks
- 6 was done?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 0 And was that done?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Was it done by other officers that you -- with your
- 11 observations?
- 12 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 13 Q And this is long standing that the --
- 14 A Due to poor lighting and lack of flashlights by the
- 15 administration, that was a deterrent not to go down the
- 16 catwalk.
- 17 Q Okay, in your eight years on A block do you ever
- 18 recall conducting a razor exchange, cell inspection,
- 19 catwalk inspection?
- 20 A Those forms have changed over time.
- 21 Q Okay.
- 22 A I believe when they first came out, they didn't
- 23 have the catwalks stated in that form.
- 24 Q Okay, do you know when the catwalks --
- 25 A No.

- 1 0 -- were added to the form?
- 2 A No, I don't.
- 3 Q Do you recall ever conducting a -- ever observing
- 4 other correction officers conducting a catwalk inspection
- 5 of the cells?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q No. Do you know if management was aware that no
- 8 such inspection from the catwalks --
- 9 A I'm not sure if they were aware of that, but they
- 10 are aware of the lack of equipment supplied to perform
- 11 that task, but due to budgets they didn't purchase those
- 12 items.
- 13 Q And how were they made aware of the lack of
- 14 equipment?
- 15 A There were work orders that were submitted.
- 16 Q By who to who?
- 17 A The first officer.
- 18 Q And who were they submitted to?
- 19 A They generally went to light, heat and power, and
- 20 then their staff would review it, and upstairs would
- 21 review it, and then it would be declined.
- 22 Q And these work orders were requesting what?
- 23 A Light bulbs and flashlights.
- Q Okay, so is it your statement that cell inspections
- 25 from the catwalk were not conducted in part because of the

- 1 lighting quality?
- 2 A That is correct.
- 3 Q Okay. Other than these work orders to light, heat
- 4 and power, did you ever bring this to -- did you ever
- 5 bring this to the attention of your superiors?
- 6 A The first officer would have addressed that;
- 7 although, they were aware of the poor lighting, but their
- 8 hands were tied also.
- 9 Q Do you know if the first officer in fact did
- 10 address that?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And to whose attention did he bring this?
- 13 A Light, heat, power and the area sergeant.
- 14 Q Okay, and who would the area sergeant be?
- 15 A Over the years it was numerous individuals.
- 16 Q Who's the area sergeant of the last six months?
- 17 Strike that. The area sergeant from January 1 to June 5.
- 18 A That might be , possibly.
- 19 Q And so the condition of the catwalks and the poor
- 20 lighting was brought to his attention?
- 21 A I believe it was, by the first officer.
- 22 Q Okay, and you believe this why?
- 23 A It had been discussed before, that the lighting
- 24 wasn't proper.
- 25 Q Okay. Can you please name the coworkers, your

- 1 fellow employees on A block during the period January 1,
- 2 2015 to June 5, 2015?
- 3 A Teddy Sweet, Scott Giguere, Al Trombley, then you
- 4 had was the first officer, and the second
- 5 officer -- I can't draw up his name. And then you had --
- 6 what the hell's his name? -- . I can't recall his
- 7 last name.
- 8 Q And what was his title?
- 9 A He had one, a CO. They were all COs.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A
- 12 Q ?
- 13 A
- 14 Q As in ??
- 15 A Yes, I believe, yes.
- 16 Q Any others?
- 17 A You have relief officers too. It's documented,
- 18 though. You can go to charts and get all those names up.
- 19 Q Okay, what about ?
- 20 A , that is correct. He had 89 before
- 21 Teddy Sweet had it, yes. worked on the block
- 22 too.
- 23 Q When you say 89 you're referring to a radio call
- 24 number?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Okay, and ?
- 2 A Yes. was prior. When he had bid out,
- 3 then bid the job, then bid out, and then
- 4 Teddy Sweet bid the job.
- 5 Q Was present on A block in 2015?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Prior to that.
- 8 A Prior to that.
- 9 Q How much prior?
- 10 A Maybe a year prior to that.
- 11 Q Okay.
- 12 A That's a quess.
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A But the paperwork documents that.
- 15 Q Sure.
- 16 A Yes. There you go. He would have the relief for 3
- 17 company when Allen Trombley wasn't there.
- 18 Q Okay, and 3 company backs up 6 company.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Upper tier.
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q
- 23 A Yes, he would have been the second officer.
- 24 Q Okay, and Mary Lamar.
- 25 A At times she was miscellaneous, so she had

- 1 different jobs through the week.
- 2 Q But on times she would work in A block.
- 3 A On a few occasions.
- 4 Q Okay, and she would work on 6 company on occasion?
- 5 A She had 89, and generally the job that she wouldn't
- 6 have.
- 7 Q Okay.
- 8 A She worked in A block.
- 9 Q Okay.
- 10 A Or first man or second man, she had those tasks
- 11 also.
- 12 Q Do you ever recall any of the individuals that
- 13 we've just spoken about ever conducting the cell
- inspection from the catwalk during, say, 2015?
- 15 A They perform the razor and the cell inspection, I
- 16 know they did that.
- 17 Q But the cell inspection from the catwalks?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q No.
- 20 A I never observed them do that.
- 21 Q And in 2014 --
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q -- the same? Okay.
- 24 Do you have any further
- 25 questions?

- 1 BY
- 2 Q Just, was management aware that you and Mary Lamar
- 3 were in any relationship at that time?
- 4 A Yes, I would -- well, I assume they would.
- 5 Q You assume, but you don't know absolutely.
- 6 A No, but it was common knowledge so much, they
- 7 would -- should know that information.
- 8 Q Your coworkers knew that, the ones we listed, Scott
- 9 Giquere, Allen --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q -- Trombley. And would she sometimes be assigned
- 12 the same shift as you on the --
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q -- weekends? Going back to the razor inspections,
- is it fair to say that in all the times that you did the
- 16 razor check and the cell check that you never went back
- 17 into the catwalks at any point?
- 18 A For cell inspections, no.
- 19 Q Correct? Yet, it's also fair to say that you
- 20 signed the forms saying that you had done that --
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q -- and completed that. Okay.
- That's my main on that.
- Okay, any other
- 25 questions?

-	DIT	
	-	
	-	
_		

- 2 Q I have one quick question. You stated earlier that
- 3 all inmates' movement went through B corridor? Or, I'm
- 4 sorry, they went through A, B and C corridor to go back to
- 5 their blocks, is that correct?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Okay, after -- did they all go through B block?
- 8 A At the end of the -- at 2:00 and at 3:00, they
- 9 would have to go through B block, but the

10

- 11 you could do that
- 12 because you didn't have to go through the B block
- 13 corridor, because the time involved to frisk everybody
- 14 shut down industry. You shut down industry then clothes
- 15 aren't being made, and once clothes aren't being made, the
- other jails aren't receiving their clothing, grievances
- 17 are filed so there's pressure from building 2 to keep this
- 18 place up and running. So if you wanted to follow the
- 19 letter of the rule, that wasn't going to happen. Someone
- 20 would complain about it, make this happen and make it work
- 21 and cross your fingers and nothing goes wrong.
- 22 Q So is it fair to say that regularly, as far as
- inmate movement from tailor to the blocks and to chow,
- 24 that the directives were not followed?
- 25 A Correct.

1	Q	And this is more of a hypothetical, but if an
2		
3		
4		
5		
6	Q	And how would you do that?
7	A	
8		
9		
LO		
L1		
L2		
L3		
L4		
L5		
L6		
L7		
L8		
L9	Q	But to get if you wanted to go to the infirmary
20	from t	he tailor shops, it's your testimony you went
21	throug	h two magnetometers?
22	A	Yes.
23	Q	Even if you were unescorted?
24	A	Well, let's clarify something here real quick.
25		

1		
2		
3		
4		
5		
6		
7		
8		
9		
LO		
L1	Q	And that call was made by determined by the
L2	office	r?
L3	A	Yes, but it was standard policy that you would run
L4	him th	rough the C block, while the top of the hospital
L5	metal	detector, before you brought him into the hospital
L6		
L7	Q	And is that magnetometer manned by a separate
L8	office	r?
L9	A	Yes.
20	Q	Or the escort officer that does that.
21	A	Separate officer.
22	Q	Okay, thank you.
23	BY	
24	Q	I just have two follow-up questions. Correct me if
25	I'm wr	ong. Did you say that the B corridor magnetometer

is manned during the entire shift? 1 2. Α Yes. The 7 to 3 shift? 3 Q 4 Α 5 6 Α 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 Okay, and despite the fact that it does not appear 17 that the B corridor magnetometer is used often during the 18 19 day, you said it is manned --20 Α And what does that individual do during that time 21 0 if inmates are not being constantly passed through the 22 23 magnetometer? Any inmate that was passed through that, he would 24 Α run them through that magnetic scan. 25

1	Q But if I understand you correctly, most there's
2	very little traffic during that time or
3	A
4	
5	
6	but chow was done almost
7	by 8:00, so everybody coming out of the jail went right
8	through there, and they didn't have to walk because you
9	walked around it. At noontime you there was so many
10	inmates, you walked around through it. You walked around
11	it. Sometimes they would run through it depending on our
12	schedule. If we were running late, if they had levels
13	that jumped off and the jail was backed up, then it was a
14	matter of get them in and get them out. And then at 2:00
15	you would have a go-back. Now, they would run through the
16	metal detector. They would hold those guys up, and they
17	would, but they had, at that point, you would bring down
18	the bath house officers, which is about seven guys,
19	because when this chow thing's running here let me give
20	you a clear head here. When noon chow's running, that's
21	only manned by one officer. Now you're telling me that
22	one officer is going to frisk 200 guys by himself? Now,
23	when the metal detector goes off, you stop, everybody
24	stops. Technically, per directive, everybody stops. Now
25	you pat that guy down on the wall. Per directive, it

- 1 takes five minutes to pat an inmate down. So now movement
- 2 has stopped, and every one of them guys, there's some of
- 3 them that are going to ring, whether they have bullets in
- 4 their back, or forgot that they had a lighter on them,
- 5 whatever, everything's got to stop, because that one
- 6 officer can't pat that inmate down and still watch that
- 7 mat (phonetic) while the inmates are flowing through. So
- 8 now you just slowed the jail down, and now you stopped
- 9 core craft from producing products.
- 10 Q Okay, but just to clarify this, inmates -- which
- inmates that are passing through B corridor are going
- 12 regularly through the magnetometer other than the end of
- 13 day?
- 14 A When there was no mass movement, anybody that had a
- 15 pass would go through B block, and they would run through
- 16 the metal detector.
- 17 Q Okay, so those with a pass would run through the
- 18 metal --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- detector. Any others regularly?
- 21 A Light, heat and power because your only major
- 22 movements was breakfast, noon chow, 2:00, go back to the
- 23 2:30 closing up the shops or whatever the time frame it
- 24 was. Those are your four major movements. Anybody else,
- 25 then that officer was able to frisk each immate and detain

- 1 any movement when somebody rang the magnetometer.
- 2 Q When light, heat and power employees -- not
- 3 employees. When light, heat and power inmates pass by B
- 4 corridor, they always went through the magnetometer.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Did they often have a tool box with them?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And so what would happen to that tool box?
- 9 A The tool box was locked. It had a security lock on
- 10 it, and it was placed on the table. The inmate would walk
- 11 through, and then he would grab the tool box and continue
- 12 on.
- 13 O So at no time was that tool box unlocked and
- 14 inventoried during that pass.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Who would ultimately unlock that tool box?
- 17 A Whatever destination he was going to. Let's say he
- 18 was going to upper H block to get something on the
- 19 catwalk. Once he got to the block, then the first officer
- 20 would open the tool box and inventory the tools, and then
- 21 the inmate would perform his task, whatever they -- the
- 22 work order required him to do.
- 23 Q And from your observations did that in fact occur,
- 24 the inventory of the tools?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 O Okay. On another note you mentioned -- we talked
- 2 about the catwalk before and about how the first officer
- 3 you believe -- I think you said the first officer brought
- 4 that to the attention of management. Who particularly
- 5 would be management?
- 6 A The executive team.
- 7 Q And who -- who would that -- who did that include?
- 8 A It was -- it was my understanding that
- 9 oversaw the purchase of those products, whether it
- 10 was toilet paper, light bulbs in the cells that we could
- 11 never get either, but she was under restriction to stay
- 12 within the budget.
- 13 Q Is it correct to say, though, that the first man
- 14 notified ?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q No. So I'm sorry, explain this. Who in management
- 17 was notified?
- 18 A They would be notified through light, heat and
- 19 power when those work orders were submitted. When you
- 20 wanted light bulbs replaced, for example, you submitted
- 21 your paperwork to those people, and then those people sent
- 22 it up through the chain of command.
- 23 Q Okay, let me just get this straight. So there's a
- 24 form called a --
- 25 A Work order.

- 1 Q -- razor -- well, no, before we get to that,
- 2 there's a razor exchange, cell inspection, catwalk
- 3 inspection form, is that correct?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And it requires you to sign off to say I, in fact,
- 6 exchanged the razor, inspected the catwalk -- I'm sorry,
- 7 inspected the cell and inspected the cell from the vantage
- 8 point of the catwalk, is that correct?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And the cell inspection from the catwalk was not in
- 11 fact occurring, is that correct?
- 12 A I never performed that task.
- 13 Q And you didn't see others perform that --
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q -- task. And so other than the work order to
- 16 light, heat and power to get better light bulbs, did
- 17 anyone ever say to your superiors, or did you ever say to
- 18 your superiors, I'm signing this form, it says I just did
- 19 something, and in fact I didn't?
- 20 A I never phrased it to the supervisor in that way.
- 21 Q Did you phrase it to the supervisor in any way?
- 22 A No. It was an accepted defeat by management that
- 23 that was not going to happen, so therefore just go along
- 24 with your duties.
- 25 Q Do you know if others brought that to somebody in ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 management or the executive team's attention? And we're
- 2 not talking about light, heat and power.
- 3 A Not that I witnessed, but I would imagine it had.
- 4 Q But you have no direct knowledge of that.
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q Okay. Anything else on this?
- 7 BY
- 8 Q Just a couple of brief ones. You had access
- 9 directly to Racette and LaValley, didn't you?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Did you ever bring this information about, you
- 12 know, we're not getting enough lighting, we're not getting
- 13 enough flashlights to them when you would speak to them
- 14 directly?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Regarding the razor checks, you never talked to
- 17 them about not going back on the catwalks.
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Regarding the obvious security risks around chow
- 20 time that we previously discussed, did you ever bring that
- 21 obvious security concern to the attention of Racette or
- 22 Quinn at any point, or Pat Brown --
- 23 A Past management?
- 24 Q Or past management -- or LaValley?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q Were you ever prevented from going to them and
- 2 speaking about these concerns?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q At one point you had testified about when there
- 5 would be a large back-up, and I believe you were talking
- 6 about the B block frisker, that there would be times they
- 7 just allowed inmates to move past, to go around it?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Is that correct? Who would authorize that? Who
- 10 made the determination to let them bypass that?
- 11 A Any intelligent officer at the area that was
- 12 present, because you knew if A block and C block were wide
- open, why would you want to shut down B block corridor to
- 14 delay? If management wasn't concerned about the breach in
- 15 A and C block, then why would you cause a problem to --
- 16 Q Could there be -- was there an attempt even for a
- 17 radio call to A and C and say we're going to move people
- 18 through other blocks or we're going to be moving people
- 19 around?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q So the COs back at tailor shop wouldn't know for
- 22 sure that people had voided the friskers.
- 23 A Through B block those officers would.
- 24 Q But people back -- people in other parts of the
- 25 jail would not know that, the COs.

- 1 A They wouldn't see it, no.
- 2 Q But there was no notification of that, that you
- 3 purposely -- personally saw or witnessed, that there would
- 4 be notification that we had to move people around the
- 5 friskers. You had to move inmates --
- 6 A There would be no notification.
- 7 Q Did this happen daily, or was it an occasional
- 8 event?
- 9 A Five days a week.
- 10 Q The moving of people around the magnetometer?
- 11 A No. Depending on what was going on in the jail,
- 12 how things were running, whether we're backed up from
- 13 levels, whether there was blood in the hallway, any reason
- 14 could justify moving them around that to keep it moving.
- 15 Q But it didn't require -- or did it require a
- 16 sergeant or lieutenant to authorize that movement around
- 17 the magnetometers?
- 18 A Technically, you might, but common sense would tell
- 19 you that any seasoned officer when he consents to things,
- 20 getting ready to hit the fan, let's correct this and move
- 21 it, move it along.
- 22 Q So you're aware of times that COs, at the CO level
- 23 they would authorize the movement without going to a
- 24 supervisor --
- 25 A Yes.

1	Q	like sergeants or lieutenants. C	Okay. I	What
2	wou	ld vour recommendations be for movements	aroun	d chow

- 3 and concerning the B block frisker?
- 4 A Let's just say that we had a fight jump off,
- 5 quickly had a little fight. Move them, get them out of
- 6 the hallway, get them out of this area now, avoid the
- 7 metal detector, get them in another area, and then we'll
- 8 secure it.
- 9 Q But even absent an event like that, an event where
- there was an injury where somebody got stabbed, what would
- 11 you recommend to make it safer for all the employees?
- 12 A When the one officer was in B block for noon chow,
- 13 the response, well, frisk all the inmates. Now you've got
- 14 a hundred quys standing on the steps there mingling
- 15 amongst themselves, and you can tell that their tempers
- 16 are starting to flare because maybe it's too hot out,
- 17 maybe it's too cold out, well, let's move these guys
- 18 because we're going to have a problem.
- 19 Well, w, you're talking
- 20 about --
- You're talking about
- 22 now.
- 23 Q If you were a superintendent, how would you -- how
- 24 would you outline or how would you alter the current
- 25 movement out of the tailor shops, back and forth to the

- 1 tailor shops through the blocks?
- 2 A I would hire more staff.
- 3 Q But would you -- any other suggestions? I mean you
- 4 were right in the middle of it most days.
- 5 A The issue was lack of staff.
- 6 Q Would you put more friskers up?
- 7 A If the budget allowed it.
- 8 Q Would you change any patterns of exiting or
- 9 entering the tailor shop?
- 10 A No. Those were smooth. That was the best way you
- 11 could do it, because you had two mess halls, east side,
- 12 west side, and there was just too many men to move, so you
- 13 had to use all three corridors to make that movement in a
- 14 timely fashion.
- 15 Q I note you had mentioned at one point you could
- 16 move a canon out of the shops. What did you mean by that?
- 17 A Well, that's just an example of the term
- 18 "contraband." We can phrase that as contraband.
- 19 Q So any kind of contraband, it was easy to move.
- 20 Your testimony is that any kind of contraband from the
- 21 tailor shops, or any of the shops, could be moved quite
- 22 easily back into the blocks?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And the inmates were aware of that.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q And reverse it. Items could be brought from the --
- 2 from the blocks back into the tailor shops, is that fair
- 3 to say?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Contraband? When you would bring inmates as part
- of your duties as an escort officer from the tailor shop
- 7 back to the blocks, did you have to go through
- 8 magnetometers?
- 9 A Not I, but the inmate would.
- 10 Q Would you always bring the inmates through a
- 11 magnetometer to get back to any of the blocks?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Every time.
- 14 A No, not every time.
- 15 Q And would you sometimes walk them around the
- 16 friskers?
- 17 A Depending on what was going on, the time involved
- 18 and what other duties I had going on. If I had like a
- 19 keeplock escort, let's get this done quickly so I can go
- 20 to this area and get this accomplished.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q I have one quick question, Mr. Palmer. You said
- 23 earlier that any intelligent officers would know to move
- 24 the inmates through the A and C corridor if a fight broke
- 25 out in B block?

1	A No. I believe the question was in B blocks
2	well, in any corridor, when a fight would break out or a
3	situation would come up, or a level was called, maybe the
4	level was called elsewhere in the jail, sometimes moving
5	the inmates to a different corridor would be better.
6	Let's just say you had a fight in B block itself, and you
7	had B block corridor lined up with inmates, you would want
8	to get them out of that area. You wouldn't want them to
9	meddle.

101112

13 Q

14

15 A Yes.

17 Q

18 A Yes.

19 Q

20

22 Q Okay, have you seen that happen?

23 A Probably wasn't aware that that's what took place,

24 but logically it could be exercised.

25

21

Α

Yes.

- 1 BY
- 2 Q I have a question. Is this the policy? Is it in
- 3 your in your facility operations manual that you run them
- 4 through the magnetometer at lunch?
- 5 A Through B block corridor?
- 6 Q Yes.
- 7 A Through B block corridor.
- 8 Q It is the policy that everyone is supposed to go
- 9 through the magnetometer --
- 10 A I can't confirm. I can't confirm that that's the
- 11 policy.
- 12 Q Every day when the inmates are called out of the
- tailor shop to the mess hall, do the same ones go through
- 14 A and the same ones go through C?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q So they know ahead of time --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q -- that they're not going to go through the mag?
- 19 A Specific corridors that they'll go through each day
- 20 just like clock work.
- 21 Q So everybody knows that they're not going to go
- 22 through the --
- 23 A That's correct.
- 24 Q -- magnetometer, okay, unless they go through B.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q All right.
- 2 BY
- 3 Q Is there a -- sorry. Is there a magnetometer in
- 4 the basement of industry at light, heat and power?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q And is it a functioning --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- magnetometer? Is it always used from your
- 9 observations?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q So inmates arriving or departing use that.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Yes being both?
- 14 A Yes. There's no way you can't. You have to walk
- 15 through that. Even the employee has to walk it. It's
- 16 just put in front of the door so you have to walk through
- 17 it.
- 18 BY
- 19 Q It's put in there in such a way that you can't get
- 20 around it, correct?
- 21 A Correct.
- 22 BY
- 23 Q Do you know if it's properly calibrated to -- from
- 24 your observation, is it picking up items? Did it ever
- 25 ring?

- 1 A Oh yes. Whether it's properly calibrated, I'm
- 2 not --
- 3 Q Sure.
- 4 A -- privileged to that.
- 5 Q Understand. Did you ever observe inmates not going
- 6 through -- I shouldn't say not going through. Did you
- 7 ever observe inmates going through it, although it was not
- 8 on?
- 9 A That was always on.
- 10 Q Always.
- 11 A Always.
- 12 Q Okay, so you never observed inmates going through
- 13 it when it was not on.
- 14 A It was always on. They never turned that off.
- 15 Q Okay.
- Good?
- 17 Q New topic. General description of your observation
- 18 in association with Joyce Mitchell. When did it -- when
- 19 did you first find out about Joyce Mitchell?
- 20 A When I started my escort job eight years ago.
- 21 Q Okay, and where was Joyce at that time?
- 22 A That, I'm vague with. I'm not sure if she was
- 23 present when I started working eight years ago, but over
- 24 time I had knew her.
- 25 Q Where did you first find her assigned? What's your ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

- 1 first recollection of where she was assigned?
- 2 A Maybe tailor 2, but that may be incorrect, but the
- 3 paperwork would reflect her assignment.
- 4 Q Okay. Do you ever recall her being assigned as a
- 5 relief, a floater?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Okay.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And can you describe where a relief or a floater
- 10 would go?
- 11 A Of all of the nine tailor shops, whoever called in
- 12 sick or whatever reason, absentee, she would fill that
- 13 duties for the eight hours.
- 14 Q Okay. Do you recall seeing her in tailor 1, 2, 3?
- 15 Do you have any particular recollection?
- 16 A We can say yes to that.
- 17 Q Okay, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8?
- 18 A Yes, we can -- I can't confirm that out of memory,
- 19 but logically that would be her title back then or her
- 20 duties as a floater.
- 21 Q Okay. Do you recall her being assigned to APPU?
- 22 A Yes, that rings a bell.
- 23 Q Was that one of her earlier assignments?
- 24 A I think so, but I didn't -- I wasn't involved with
- 25 APPU. That was a different part of the facility.

- 1 Q Okay, so you have no observations, specific
- 2 observations of Joyce working in APPU.
- 3 A Correct.
- 4 Q Okay, so your observations of Joyce would take
- 5 place in the tailor shops.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Can you generally describe Joyce, her interaction
- 8 with inmates?
- 9 A She was friendly.
- 10 Q Did she maintain the same degree of friendship over
- 11 the years? Did it ebb or --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 O -- flow?
- 14 A She was consistent with that.
- 15 Q Okay, how friendly?
- 16 A She communicated with them and talked, whether they
- 17 laughed, they would laugh.
- 18 Q Is that typical of other floaters and relief --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- civilians?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Do you have any specific observations of Joyce in
- 23 the tailor shops that were beyond that of just regular
- 24 friendly?
- 25 A No, only that her dress code had changed at the ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 very end prior to the escape, I observed that.
- 2 Q When you say "the very end prior to the escape,"
- 3 can you be more specific?
- 4 A I believe within the last two weeks I noticed that
- 5 she was wearing a low cleavage dress top.
- 6 Q So the last week of May or the first week of June,
- 7 would that be fair?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay, and that was the first time that you had
- 10 noticed Joyce wearing --
- 11 A Her dress code of the other individuals that I
- 12 observed.
- 13 Q I'm sorry, could you repeat that?
- 14 A Of the six individuals that I observed their dress
- 15 codes being improper, yes.
- 16 Q Okay, so you're saying that Joyce's dress code at
- 17 this time was improper.
- 18 A I felt it was.
- 19 Q And you're also saying that there was a number of
- 20 other civilians?
- 21 A Five.
- 22 Q Whose dress code was improper.
- 23 A Correct.
- 24 Q Okay, and who were -- who are -- who were those
- 25 civilians? Who are those civilians?

1	A Well, it starts off with
2	
3	
4	. But
5	she walked into the mess hall, the west mess hall one
6	particular time, and staff was shocked at her dress code.
7	Every inmate could clearly see that it was improper. And
8	I complained about it to supervisors, and it was while
9	she's executive team. We can't do anything about that.
10	And then there was a lady in tailor 2. I can't
11	think of her name, but when I first when I first came
12	on eight years ago, I had told her that I believed that
13	her dress code, her pants were too tight, that she should
14	dress down. And I spoke to some other people about it,
15	but here's what happens. That directive, everybody I
16	complained to, which I can go into detail, when I reach
17	management, well, we've had sensitivity training, Gene,
18	and you may offend somebody, so we don't want to say
19	nothing because of the lawsuits that this is going to
20	generate. So now when the lady in tailor 4's dress code
21	was inappropriate, I complained. I didn't complain, but I
22	spoke with her, and she became offended and said, I take
23	care of my body, stay in shape or whatever, and she was
24	proud of that, but she was new, so she didn't understand
25	that, that it was arousing the convicts.

1	And then we had
2	
3	, and everybody complained about that, but she
4	ended up flipping the script, and she wrote up over 20
5	staff members. She even wrote up Captain Lucia who had
6	gone upstairs to make a round, but this was all in
7	preparation for a lawsuit on her behalf. So
8	knew about it. Knew about it. They even
9	brought in to take over to fix
10	this problem.
11	And one day , now she wore these spiked
12	heels, tight pants. The cleavage, the groin area was
13	quite descriptive. So , he was the print shop
14	officer, he had observed her actions with this laced top.
15	He complained, and everybody went off the handle. All of
16	the employees were pissed. So they brought her up front.
17	Brought her right in office, but before she
18	goes in the office she puts on a little coat, and she
19	walks in, and he looks at her and says, Oh, you're good to
20	go to work. Have a nice day. See you later. So now when
21	it comes to Joyce Mitchell because it was common I
22	understood it as just let it go. Don't say nothing, just
23	let it go, because we're not going to do nothing about it,
24	especially the way the directive reads. We fall back to
25	sensitivity training. If I offend somebody, then I'm in
	ALEYVASSOCIATES INC

- 1 trouble, or the supervisor offends her, or whatever, we
- 2 got problems, so it was common, just let it go.
- 3 So now when Joyce Mitchell's dress code shows up
- 4 that that's inappropriate, I know what happens, not to
- 5 take anymore.
- 6 Q So --
- 7 A To handle it on my own.
- 8 Q Okay, so you observed a number of Clinton staff
- 9 members who were dressed, in your opinion,
- 10 inappropriately.
- 11 A Correct.
- 12 Q You referred it to management.
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q Who particularly did you refer it to?
- 15 A Whether it be the local sergeant, dep of security,
- 16 the Superintendent LaValley.
- 17 Q Dep of Security Brown?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Okay.
- 20 A And local -- other, Scott Scholl's. Now, like when
- 21 I spoke to Scott Scholl's, who's head of industry, about
- 22 the lady in tailor 4, he -- and I understood what he was
- 23 saying. I can't -- I said, All you got to do is have them
- 24 wear a smock, wear a coat, and we're good to go. You can
- 25 wear whatever you want under the smock, whether it's

- 1 clothing or not, but he couldn't legally make them. I can
- 2 offer the smock, but I can't legally make them wear the
- 3 smock which probably is truthful.
- 4 Q So in late May 2015, when you observed Joyce
- 5 Mitchell dressing, showing cleavage, did you bring it to
- 6 anybody's attention?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Okay. Do you know if others talked to you about
- 9 Joyce's cleavage at that time?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q So no one else had the same observation that you
- 12 had or talked to you about it?
- 13 A Mary knew about it, Officer Lamar, Mary. I believe
- 14 she was aware of it.
- 15 Q Okay, any others?
- 16 A I believe the shop sergeant was aware that all saw
- 17 it at the last moment, two weeks before, prior.
- 18 Q Who is the shop sergeant?
- 19 A That, I'm not going to share -- I'm sure who it
- 20 was. , possibly.
- 21 Q First name?
- 22 A You would have to run that through me, but it's
- 23 documented what his name is.
- 24 Q How do you know was aware that Joyce
- 25 was --

- 1 A Well, I believe he was when we brought it -- when I
- 2 brought it up to him. I don't know that Mary had, but I
- 3 had.
- 4 Q Okay, so you told that Joyce was
- 5 dressing inappropriately.
- 6 A No. Take that back. No, I did not. I think
- 7 Mrs. Lamar did, in passing, but she was still aware of the
- 8 outcome of what that avenue took.
- 9 Q Okay, so Mary Lamar, possibly two weeks prior to
- 10 the escape advised that Joyce Mitchell was
- 11 dressing inappropriately.
- 12 A I believe so.
- 13 Q And do you know if any action was taken?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Do you know if -- said he
- 16 would do anything with his information?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Do you know who the -- do you believe -- do you
- 19 know who might have been the object of Joyce's affection
- 20 or --
- 21 A Not at that time.
- 22 0 -- dress?
- 23 A But now.
- 24 Q At that time you did not.
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q Okay. Did you -- did you see Joyce Mitchell
- 2 socially?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q Outside the facility.
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q Never.
- 7 A Never.
- 8 Q Have you ever been to her house?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Did you interact with Lyle Mitchell, her husband?
- 11 A Not on the street.
- 12 Q So solely within the facility.
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O Did you have either Lyle or Joyce Mitchell's
- telephone number stored on your cell phone?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Did you call them?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Within the facility, what type of interactions on a
- 20 regular basis would you have with Joyce? And I know we're
- 21 talking about eight years, it's a long time, but let's
- 22 focus largely on the last year and a half.
- 23 A Well, prior to the -- prior to the escape taking
- 24 place, she started stopping by the block, and she would
- 25 bake cookies, and she would come in the block and start

- 1 offering cookies.
- 2 Q To you or to others?
- 3 A To all of us. To all of us, but that went on for a
- 4 while. Now, looking back, I can see what was going on.
- 5 Q When you say "a while," how long is a while?
- 6 A I don't know if that took place for a year, but I
- 7 would think not more than a year that she started baking
- 8 cookies.
- 9 Q So, maybe, about mid 2014 Joyce started making
- 10 cookies and bringing them into you and --
- 11 A I could say that. I could -- that would be fair.
- 12 Q Okay, and what type of a relationship developed
- 13 between you and Joyce after she started bringing cookies?
- 14 Did you -- were you friends?
- 15 A I was friends with everybody.
- 16 Q Were you friends with Joyce?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q What did you refer to her as?
- 19 A Tilly, but that was her nickname. Everybody
- 20 referred to her as Tilly.
- 21 Q Okay, but you regularly called her Tilly.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And how -- how often would you speak with Joyce?
- 24 A Well, through the five days, probably at least
- 25 twice a day when I make my rounds.

- 1 Q And how long would you speak with Joyce on these
- 2 occasions?
- 3 A I would stay in the shop five minutes, talk to the
- 4 officer and talk to her, ask about, and was there any
- 5 problems with any of the inmates? And then they would
- 6 brief me on if there were any troublemakers, and then I
- 7 would move on.
- 8 Q So the subject of your conversation, the topic of
- 9 your conversation was typically looking for inmates that
- 10 were causing trouble.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Were there any -- did you have any personal
- 13 discussions with her?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Did you know anything about her relationship with
- 16 Lyle?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did you know anything her relationship with
- 19 inmates?
- 20 A No, just that she was friendly.
- 21 Q Um-hum.
- 22 A But all the other women were friendly too. They
- 23 spoke -- because you couldn't function because, as an
- 24 instructor of the position that she had, just as the other
- 25 women, you had to communicate with the inmates. So if

- 1 laughter came from the conversation, then so be it. It
- 2 wasn't looked down on. You had to interact with the
- 3 individual. That's just the way it has to be to be
- 4 productive.
- 5 Q Did Joyce Mitchell advocate for any particular
- 6 inmates?
- 7 A Well, now, here, when Allen Trombley bid out of
- 8 that shop and , who was in tailor 2, he got the bid,
- 9 and this is when things started coming together. Now when
- 10 I look back, I can see things.
- 11 Q Can I just interrupt you for a second? So we're
- talking about the first week of June 2015 is when
- 13 arrives on the scene --
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q -- in the tailor shops.
- 16 A And before he is awarded the bid, she was aware of
- 17 him. And he ran a good shop. We never had trouble in his
- 18 shop, but we never had -- but she come and approached me,
- 19 and she got right in my face and goes, You've got to go
- 20 talk to him. She -- you know?
- 21 Q And "him" means
- 22 A To try to talk him out of coming to the shop
- 23 because he's going to lock Matt up.
- 24 Q Explain that. is going to, quote,
- 25 lock Matt up. Why?

- 1 A Yes, he's going to lock Matt up, and so --
- 2 Q Why is that?
- 3 A I don't know why she felt that way. She didn't say
- 4 why she thought he was going to lock him up.
- 5 BY
- 6 Q She used those specific words? She's going to --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- lock Matt up?
- 9 A I'm pretty sure that's how she had said it. And so
- 10 I said I'll talk to him, but I never did talk to him
- 11 because he ran a good block. There was no reason to. You
- 12 know, whoever he wanted to lock up in the shop, that was
- 13 his -- that's his area, not my area.
- 14 Q Did Joyce say why she was concerned about Matt?
- 15 A No, she never did say anything about that.
- 16 Q Did you ask her: Joyce, what are you talking
- 17 about?
- 18 A No, but one thing Matt would do is that he would --
- 19 each shop, there were inmates that would tell me stuff. I
- 20 had inmates through the facility that would give me
- information, and he happened to be in that shop. I don't
- 22 know that he ran the shop, because each shop you have an
- 23 inmate that controls the shop, if you want to call it a
- 24 gang or however. If things -- they can shut down
- 25 production just by nodding his head, and the whole shop

- 1 will come to a stop, whether they're pissed off at
- 2 something. But Matt, I believe, he knew who the players
- 3 were, just as the inmates in other shops did. So he did
- 4 have value, as in passing on information of inmates that
- 5 would, may cause trouble in the future. As each shop, I
- 6 had my informants.
- 7 Q So Matt, you're saying, I believe, was running
- 8 tailor shop 1.
- 9 A I don't know that he had the authority to shut the
- 10 shop down or slow it down, but he would give me heads up,
- or he would tell Tilly or tell Al Trombley who he
- 12 perceived as future troublemakers in the shop.
- 13 Q So Matt was an informant.
- 14 A Yes, you could -- yes, that's correct.
- 15 Q And so when Mitchell, Joyce Mitchell came to you
- and said you've got to do something about
- 17 because he's going to lock Matt up, you didn't question
- 18 her and say why?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q What did you tell her?
- 21 A I said I'll talk to about it, but I didn't go
- 22 speak to him because he never had a problem in his shop,
- 23 and Matt never caused me trouble in their shop, so I
- 24 didn't see or understand why he would go lock him up
- 25 because Matt walked, pretty much, a straight line.

- 1 Q Did Joyce Mitchell ever talk about Matt in other
- 2 situations?
- 3 A He had done a painting for her.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A He had done a painting for her.
- 6 Q And anything else? Did she ever refer to Matt?
- 7 Did she ever request anything from Matt?
- 8 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 9 Q Did she ever ask you for assistance in dealing with
- 10 Matt?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q And did Joyce Mitchell ever advocate for Mr. Sweat?
- 13 A No.
- 14 O Did she ever ask you for assistance in dealing with
- 15 Sweat?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q In giving things to Sweat?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Did she ever advocate for any other inmates? Any
- 20 inmates --
- 21 A No.
- 22 0 -- come to mind?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q No. So just the one time she speaks about an
- 25 inmate that you recall.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q It's going to be Richard Matt saying she's worried
- is going to lock him up.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And you don't know the reason behind that.
- 6 A No, but now I can see.
- 7 Q I understand. At the time you agreed to -- you
- 8 agreed that you could speak to
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay, which never happened.
- 11 A Which never happened.
- 12 Q Okay.
- Any other general
- 14 questions about Joyce?
- 15 BY
- 16 Q Before get too far, I just wanted to go back on one
- 17 section. Were you ever disciplined internally for
- 18 commenting to any of the female civilians about their
- 19 clothing formally?
- 20 A Not formally. Well, no, that's not true. I'll
- 21 take that back. There could have been. There was no
- 22 formal counseling. What you're referring to is possibly
- 23 ?
- 24 Q With any of the civilian women that you said could
- 25 have --

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q -- possibly -- okay. And did you bring the
- 3 clothing concerns about the five, the five different
- 4 females civilians working in the shops, to the attention
- of LaValley, or Racette, or Quinn, or Brown, or Lucia?
- 6 Did you specifically mention that security concern?
- 7 A I spoke with LaValley about it, that I
- 8 thought she could dress down a little bit. That
- 9 conversation really didn't go very far. He didn't -- I
- 10 don't recall what his answer was.
- 11 Q You specifically talked with the Superintendent
- 12 LaValley about one of the civilian's dress?
- 13 A Yeah, about her dress code briefly. You know,
- 14 she's kind of -- could dress down a little bit.
- 15 Q Specifically, or with --
- 16 A That was with
- 17 Q About dress, okay.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Did you write anything formally, like any --
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Is there any process internally where you could
- 22 write something, like where you could leave the head of
- 23 the sergeant or lieutenant and go up into executive
- 24 management with concerns?
- 25 A Officially, you're to go through the chain of

- 1 command right, the area sergeant, and then it passes up
- 2 through.
- 3 Q But you had access directly to the superintendents.
- 4 A As all employees do.
- 5 Q But you took advantage of that. You, actually,
- 6 went into their offices and spoke to them directly.
- 7 A I didn't go that particular time, I didn't, but
- 8 there was a time where when dress code --
- 9 not but when dress code
- 10 came up and her actions of flirting with the inmates, that
- 11 was brought up. Yes, I went upstairs on that.
- 12 Q And you brought other concerns about, maybe, the
- 13 loss of the yard or loss of A block up to Racette
- 14 directly, didn't you?
- 15 A I believe I could have on different situations.
- 16 Q And what was the response regarding --
- 17 A They were open-minded. They listened to what I had
- 18 to say.
- 19 Q So you certainly were never -- you know, no one
- 20 ever kicked you out of the executive area.
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q And you took it upon yourself at different times
- 23 during your work tenure to approach the upper level of
- 24 executive staff, to voice some concerns, various concerns.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Okay, but you didn't specifically talk about the
- 2 dress code besides what we just discussed about
- 3
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q And then you had mentioned that Tilly Mitchell had
- 6 in the last, possibly the last year before the escape had
- 7 come to A block with baked goods?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Now, did she have to sign a logbook to enter --
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q -- A block? No. Did she actually make it onto the
- 12 block, or would she just come to the gate and --
- 13 A Walk right into the office.
- 14 O She would walk into the office, but would she have
- 15 access -- did you ever see her have access into the actual
- 16 flats or into beyond that gate?
- 17 A She never went on the flats.
- 18 Q Okay, so she would enter that office where the
- 19 first and second men usually were assigned?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And she would provide baked goods there?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Did she ever have access directly while she was
- 24 there with any inmates?
- 25 A When they would be coming through, we were just

- 1 getting ready to run chow, but we did have porters out,
- 2 and we had about 14 porters, but not all of them would be
- 3 out, but they were out. So yes, she would walk by inmates
- 4 in the block. They were doing their tasks, their duties.
- 5 Q During the time -- let's just go back one year
- 6 prior to the escape. Had any other tailor shop civilian
- 7 employees come to the block bearing gifts or bringing
- 8 baked goods or anything like that?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q So did anything about Tilly Mitchell, approaching A
- 11 block, bring you any concerns security-wise?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Was it -- was there anyplace, any notes, any
- 14 logbooks that would have documented her movement there?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Did anyone ever say to her or did you ever say to
- 17 her you really shouldn't be in the block; if you have
- 18 something, I'll bring it over; I'll bring it to the A
- 19 block?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Were you aware that she had done that on any other
- 22 blocks?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q So you certainly never discussed with her whether
- 25 it was appropriate or not to enter the blocks.

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Was her husband, Lyle, ever with her?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q But he would accompany her on more than one
- 5 occasion?
- 6 A They walked in together.
- 7 BY
- 8 Q Is this first thing in the morning when she's
- 9 starting her shift?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 0 What time is it?
- 12 A Well, right before her shift would start she had to
- 13 be in the tailor shops. I can't -- I'll have to think
- 14 about that, what time that frame was, but it would be
- 15 right before we would run chow, so it would have to be
- 16 around 7:30.
- 17 Q So 7:30 in the morning Joyce Mitchell was showing
- 18 up at A block with --
- 19 A Approximately.
- 20 Q -- cookies?
- 21 A Yeah.
- 22 Q How many times a week?
- 23 A Well, at the -- at the -- maybe once a week, twice
- 24 a week, maybe, I think.

25

- 1 BY
- 2 Q Weren't most of the inmates that worked in her
- 3 tailor shop from honor block, from A block?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Okay, where were they mostly from?
- 6 A Through the whole facility.
- 7 Q So they were spread out.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q But Matt and Sweat would have, at one time, been in
- 10 her tailor shop were in honor block.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 O And were both in honor block at the time frame
- 13 we're discussing, the year before the escape?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q And correct me if I'm wrong. If a female nurse
- 16 were to come in to check on one of the inmates in their
- 17 cells, they would have to check into the logbook, wouldn't
- 18 they?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q So why wasn't -- why wasn't Tilly Mitchell and her
- 21 husband, Lyle, why was there no documentation of civilians
- 22 visiting the block?
- 23 A That's not required.
- 24 Q But is there a logbook as you enter the block?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 0 And who decides -- who decides that the civilians
- 2 are not required to be logged in? If a nurse has to be
- 3 logged in, why wouldn't Tilly Mitchell --
- 4 A The nurse is logged in because she's making medical
- 5 assessments or deliveries, but as for -- just as staff,
- 6 any staff member, if you were walking by C block, and you
- 7 knew an officer in there, you would walk in and say hello
- 8 and walk right back up the block. It wasn't mandatory.
- 9 There are certain blocks -- APPU and unit 14 -- that do
- 10 require signatures in a logbook.
- 11 Q But certainly, you previously testified that it was
- 12 unusual that no other tailor shop civilians would come in
- 13 bringing baked goods.
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Certainly the year prior. So wouldn't it have
- 16 assisted security-wise to have a record of who appeared,
- 17 even on a casual, pleasant visit in the blocks?
- 18 A Would you want to document it?
- 19 Q Yes.
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q And why not?
- 22 A It was just operating procedures. You didn't --
- 23 you're talking that would be a lot of log entries. You
- 24 just -- the logbook was more for just normal operating
- 25 conditions that were noted.

- 1 Q Looking back with what you know now, post-escape,
- 2 wouldn't it have been helpful to have a log of a civilian
- 3 employee visiting the honor block bearing gifts?
- 4 A Looking back? Yes.
- 5 Q But it's your position, your understanding, anyway,
- 6 that there was no requirement to have civilians that came
- 7 into, at least the A block in this instance, to log their
- 8 names in and the times they visited.
- 9 A Correct.
- 10 BY
- 11 Q To clarify, was she going down the tiers or just
- 12 staying in --
- 13 A Oh, no.
- 14 Q -- the office?
- 15 A She would just come to the office.
- 16 Q Okay, she wasn't interacting with the inmates down
- 17 the tiers.
- 18 A Well, they were all locked in, but the porters
- 19 would --
- 20 Q Could be in the office area, not in the office, but
- 21 in the --
- 22 A The garbage cans around they were --
- 23 Q Okay.
- 24 A -- in.
- 25 Q And were the baked goods for the officers or for

- 1 the inmates?
- 2 A Just for us.
- 3 Q Just for the officers.
- 4 BY
- 5 Q You never gave any of the baked goods to the
- 6 inmates?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Did Joyce deliver these cookies to other -- other
- 9 blocks?
- 10 A That, I don't know.
- 11 Q Were you aware? Did you ever observe that?
- 12 A No.
- 13 O So a year prior to the escape, mid 2014, roughly,
- 14 Joyce starts showing up with cookies for you.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Did she say these are for you, Gene?
- 17 A Well, she would offer them to everybody in the
- 18 block.
- 19 Q And who would everybody be?
- 20 A All the officers that were assigned to the block
- 21 and right before we would run chow.
- 22 Q So at 7:30 in the morning, on a typical morning
- 23 what's the number of officers down there?
- 24 A Six? Now hold on. Take that back. Five, I
- 25 believe, would be the head count.

- 1 Q And the front gate is wide open.
- 2 A Yes. And all blocks, all blocks are that way.
- 3 Q And so she just merely walks in.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Unescorted. She doesn't require an escort,
- 6 correct?
- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q And she does not go through a magnetometer or a
- 9 wand?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q So she just shows -- starts showing up in your part
- of the -- here's cookies, guys, and there's 915 employees,
- 13 or something like that, at Clinton. Do you know why she
- 14 chose --
- 15 A Now I do.
- 16 Q At that time, did you --
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q -- question why she was bringing you cookies?
- 19 A No, I didn't.
- 20 Q No, okay.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q I'm sorry, you say, well, now I do. Why?
- 23 A Because I was being groomed.
- 24 Q You feel she was grooming you.
- 25 A Yup.

Т.	ы		
2	Q	Subsequent to the escape, did you did you text	
3	anybody about Joyce's travel to the A blocks?		
4	A	No.	
5	Q	Did you did you have a conversation with	
6	somebody regarding Joyce and electric cutters in a garbage		
7	can?		
8	A	That's what that trooper asked, and I believe that	
9	is con	rrect, because when it took place then I started	
10	lookir	ng back on how that could have happened, because	
11	Q	Let me just interrupt you. Do you recall this,	
12	this what I think is a text, right, where you speak about		
13	Joyce and electric cutters?		
14	A	, I believe.	
15	Q	So explain it. What exactly is this? This is a	
16	text from you to ?		
17	A	Yes, I believe I did.	
18	Q	Okay, and what did that text say?	
19	A	I would have to look at it to reflect on it, but,	
20	in a nutshell, I look back and think that possibly		
21			
22			
23			
24	Q	When you say possibly, possibly, this is now a	
25	theory	y and not an observation?	

- 1 A Correct, just a theory.
- 2 Q A theory. So do you have any knowledge of an
- 3 electric cutter --
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q -- that Joyce --
- 6 A No, because that's the only way I could think that
- 7 you could do that.
- 8 Q Okay, merely a theory on your part.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. The 14 porters that are in A block at this
- 11 time, are they within the office? Are they milling about?
- 12 A Yes. They're not actually in the office. There
- 13 would be one guy that may come in depending on if the
- 14 garbage cans needed emptying, but generally most of the
- 15 time they stayed out of the office unless the office
- 16 needed to be cleaned.
- 17 Q Are they getting these cookies?
- 18 A Not that I ever saw.
- 19 Q So the cookies are eaten by you --
- 20 A Staff.
- 21 Q -- and other staff.
- 22 A Only staff, yes.
- 23 Q And Joyce shows up bearing, what? A paper plate?
- 24 What does she have in her hand?
- 25 A Pretty much.

But, typically, she would have a paper plate in her 1 Q hands? 2. 3 Α Yes. Okay. How many cookies? 4 Q I don't know, five or six. I'm guessing at that, 5 Α but --6 7 Q And then she's gone. 8 Α Yes. 9 Any requests at that time from Joyce? 0 No. 10 Α Did she ever refer to Matt or Sweat at the time? 11 Q 12 Α No. Did she ever ask you to give anything to the 13 0 inmates at that time? 14 15 Α No. 16 I have to Excuse me. step out for a moment, but just continue. 17 18 temporarily leaves 19 proceedings.) 20 Okay, thank you. 21 BYOkay, what about your observations and associations 22 0 with Richard Matt, when did that first begin? 23 24 When I first started my bid eight years ago. Α 25 Q Okay.

- 1 A When he was in the block.
- 2 Q So when you first started your bid in A block
- 3 Richard Matt was there.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Okay, and so what were your observations of Richard
- 6 Matt at that time?
- 7 A That he did paintings.
- 8 Q And describe, what type of paintings did he do?
- 9 A He did portraits.
- 10 Q And how many would he do?
- 11 A I don't know how many he would do, but he did
- 12 portraits.
- 13 Q Was he painting all the time?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q So for eight years he's painting.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q And he's receiving supplies to paint. Where are
- 18 they coming from? Where did they come from?
- 19 A He had his own supplies.
- 20 Q Okay, and where did -- and where do inmates and
- 21 where did Mr. Matt get his supplies from?
- 22 A The package room.
- 23 Q Okay, so they're mailed in?
- 24 A Or and he had purchased them from other artists,
- 25 other inmates that painted.

- 1 Q Okay, do you know what number of portraits and
- 2 other paintings and sketches was Matt turning out? Was it
- 3 one a month? One every other month?
- 4 A I would guess one every two months, possibly,
- 5 depending on how much detail, but they weren't his -- so
- 6 just say two months, approximately.
- 7 Q So maybe about a half dozen a year.
- 8 A We could go there, yeah.
- 9 Q So in eight years, maybe, 48, 50, something like
- 10 that?
- 11 A That would be -- I would have to -- I would guess,
- 12 maybe. I couldn't --
- 13 Q Just rough.
- 14 A He put out paintings, that's what he did. That's
- 15 what his pastime was, was to paint.
- 16 Q Okay. When he completed the paintings, what
- 17 typically became of them?
- 18 A They went to other inmates.
- 19 Q Did they adorn his cell? Were they hung on his
- 20 walls?
- 21 A They kept him on his wall.
- 22 Q And the ones that were given to the other inmates,
- 23 do you recall who those inmates were?
- 24 A Not all of them, but it was -- his skills were
- 25 requested by many inmates.

- 1 Q And is that something that is prohibited or not
- 2 prohibited in the facility? One inmate giving another
- 3 inmate a gift of a painting?
- 4 A I'm sure there's some violation there.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 A If you looked into it.
- 7 Q A number of staffers, a number of Clinton employees
- 8 also received paintings?
- 9 A That I'm not aware of. I know Joyce -- I did see
- 10 Joyce Mitchell receive one.
- 11 Q Okay. Did you, yourself, did you receive
- 12 paintings?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O Okay, and other COs and other civilian staffers
- 15 you're not aware of receiving paintings; is that what you
- 16 said?
- 17 A It was not common knowledge that he did paintings.
- 18 Whether other employees received them, I never physically
- 19 saw that.
- 20 Q Okay. Did you facilitate other employees receiving
- 21 paintings?
- 22 A Facilitate?
- 23 Q Did other employees ask you to go see Matt and I'm
- looking to have this painted?
- 25 A One officer had.

- 1 Q One officer, and which officer is that?
- 2 A
- 3 Q And she was or is a CO?
- 4 A She's a sergeant right now.
- 5 Q Sergeant. And she came to you and asked that you
- 6 provide -- assist her in getting a painting from Matt?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Did she give you a photograph?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Did you pass that photograph to Matt?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Did Matt paint it?
- 13 A That, I don't know.
- 14 Q Did you deliver a painting from Matt to ?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q You did not. Do you know what the terms of that
- 17 agreement were between Matt and
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Do you know if you received anything in exchange
- 20 for the painting? I'm sorry, yeah, do you know if Matt
- 21 received anything in exchange for the painting?
- 22 A Now, she had given me some paint and some paint
- 23 brushes to give to him, which I did give to him.
- 24 Q And so she gave you paint and paint brushes to
- 25 paint her painting and a photograph, but you don't know if

- 1 it ever materialized.
- 2 A Correct.
- 3 Q And you don't know if, other than the paint and the
- 4 paint brushes to paint her portrait, whatever portrait she
- 5 wanted painted, you don't know if there's other, you know,
- 6 consideration on top of that? Was there cash or --
- 7 A No, I don't.
- 8 Q -- anything else? You don't know. Never said.
- 9 Did Matt ever set a price for his paintings?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q No? Are you aware of any prices for Matt's
- 12 paintings?
- 13 A No.
- 14 O Are you aware of a painting that may have sold on
- 15 the outside?
- 16 A The troopers had indicated that one had. Maybe
- 17 that was Barack Obama, but they never clarified that.
- 18 Q Do you ever recall discussing with anybody about
- 19 the Gandolfini's Tony Soprano?
- 20 A Oh, he may have, that's true. That one he may have
- 21 sold.
- 22 Q And how did you find out about that?
- 23 A He had told -- I believe he had spoke to me about
- 24 that. I believe that that was the one that may -- either
- 25 that or it was the Barack one that was sold on Ebay, but

- 1 I'm not too sure that that took place.
- 2 Q Did you ever research it on line?
- 3 A I don't know if I had or not.
- 4 Q Do you know if Mary Lamar ever researched it on
- 5 line?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q You're saying no, you don't know, or no she did
- 8 not?
- 9 A No, I don't know.
- 10 Q No, you don't know. Do you recall what it sold
- 11 for?
- 12 A I believe Matt said it sold for \$2,000. It was
- 13 either 2,000 or 5,000. I thought that was -- maybe it was
- 14 2, but --
- 15 Q So and did you ever confirm that to be a fact?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Did Matt ever say to you what he got for his
- 18 paintings?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q But he worked on them for about two months,
- 21 typically?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay. Other than Matt as a painter, what other
- 24 observations did you have of Matt?
- 25 A He was easy going, as the other inmates in A block

- 1 were pretty much easy going also.
- 2 Q Was he a drug user?
- 3 A That, I wasn't aware of that.
- 4 Q Was he a drinker?
- 5 A I believe he did. There was one time I did smell
- 6 alcohol on his breath, I thought.
- 7 Q And describe that time.
- 8 A It was pretty much right up before the escape took
- 9 place, I thought I had smelled alcohol on his breath.
- 10 Q How close is pretty much?
- 11 A Before the escape?
- 12 Q Yes. Weeks, months?
- 13 A I would say weeks.
- 14 Q And so when you smelled alcohol on his breath what
- 15 did you do?
- 16 A I didn't act on it.
- 17 Q Was it the only time you smelled alcohol on his
- 18 breath?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Did he have associates, either on A block in the
- 21 tailor shop, that he was regularly associated with?
- 22 A Not that I'm aware of, no.
- 23 Q What about Mr. Sweat?
- 24 A Well, yes, him and Sweat were close because they
- 25 both painted.

- 1 Q Any others?
- 2 A None that come -- not that jump out, no.
- 3 Q Any of the porters?
- 4 A There were some white porters, I guess you could
- 5 say he mingled with them, but it didn't seem like they had
- 6 an in-depth relationship with anybody.
- 7 Q Um-hum. Did he often ask you to intervene on
- 8 behalf of -- on the behalf of others, other inmates?
- 9 A He wanted Sweat moved from his cell which I did do
- 10 that.
- 11 Q Any other inmates?
- 12 A Nothing that comes to mind.
- 13 Q Did he ever ask you to help out an inmate who lost
- 14 his job?
- 15 A Oh! Okay, yes, that is correct. had
- 16 gotten in trouble.
- 17 Q who?
- 18 A I would -- his last name. I'm not sure of his
- 19 first name.
- 20 Q Is it ?
- 21 A That's it.
- 22 Q Okay.
- 23 A That's him. He had gotten in trouble, and he had
- 24 got locked up, and --
- Can we just take a break

1		for a couple minutes?	
2		Sure.	
3		He's been at it for about	
4		two hours now, and I want to talk to Gene about	
5		something.	
6		(A brief recess was taken.) (	
7		enters proceedings.)	
8	BY		
9	Q	Get back to the paintings we were talking about,	
10	Matt's	s paintings, and I think you had said a number of	
11	inmates received paintings over the eight years that you		
12	had worked in A block and as an escort. And we were		
13	talking a little bit about who those inmates might be, and		
14	let's pick up from there.		
15		Do you know of any inmate that received paintings	
16	from Matt?		
17	A	I know did.	
18	Q	And is that the last name or first name?	
19	A	Last name.	
20	Q	Do you know the first name?	
21	A	No.	
22	Q	Do you know the year?	
23	A	Well, that would be, probably, within a year of the	
24	escape.		
25	Q	So, maybe, 2014 sometime?	
		ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC. (518) 798-6109	

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q And do you know what the painting was of?
- 3 A It was
- 4 Q And did you -- did you -- do you know what the
- 5 arrangement was between and Matt?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Did you provide Matt a picture for ?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q Did you have anything to do with the arranging of
- 10 the painting?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q No? How were you aware that received a
- 13 painting?
- 14 A Matt had shown it to me.
- 15 Q Okay, and rough dimensions.
- 16 A (Indicating.)
- 17 Q Okay, so you're --
- 18 A So we would have to say 14 by 16, maybe.
- 19 Q Fourteen inches by sixteen inches.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Okay, and it was of
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay, and you don't know how Matt got it to
- 24 A He handed it to him.
- 25 Q Just handed it to him.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q And where did this occur?
- 3 A Right on the gallery. They're
- 4
- 5 Q Okay, they're . So this
- 6 is on
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Okay, any other inmates who received paintings from
- 9 Matt?
- 10 A None that come to mind, but I'm sure that was done.
- 11 It wouldn't be -- it wouldn't surprise me.
- 12 Q Okay, any -- have you heard any rumors that Matt
- 13 was providing inmates with paintings?
- 14 A I'm sure his skills were requested.
- 15 Q Right. Any particular inmates that received the
- 16 paintings that you heard rumors about?
- 17 A None that come to mind.
- 18 Q Even if you can give me a gallery and a rough
- 19 location, if you don't recall the name.
- 20 A None that jump out.
- 21 Q Do you ever recall going into other cells and
- 22 saying, hey, that's one of Matt's paintings?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q No? Never. So other than Mr. -- than inmate
- you don't know of any other -- you can't recall any

- 1 other inmates who received --
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q -- paintings, but you believe there were a number
- 4 of them.
- 5 A I would think that -- there were many inmates that
- 6 had artistic skills through my career where they were
- 7 hired by other inmates to perform those tasks and had
- 8 mailed them home to their family.
- 9 Q Um-hum. What about Matt, just Matt creating
- 10 paintings for other inmates, any other -- any other
- 11 inmates that you can think of that he created paintings
- 12 for?
- 13 A None that come to mind.
- 14 Q Okay. Who was aware that Matt was creating
- 15 paintings for others?
- 16 A Who?
- 17 O Yeah.
- 18 A Staff and inmates.
- 19 Q Okay. When you talk about staff, A block staff?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q What about administration building, central office,
- 22 the main office at Clinton?
- 23 A I'm sure that they were aware that he had painting
- 24 skills.
- 25 Q Other than he had painting skills, that he was

- 1 producing paintings for inmates and staff.
- 2 A I don't know that they were aware of that, but I'm
- 3 sure that they under -- it wouldn't surprise me if they --
- 4 that that took place, but I can't confirm that.
- 5 Q Okay. Which staff members received paintings from
- 6 Matt that you recall?
- 7 A That, I don't know.
- 8 Q Okay, you spoke about
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And so just refresh my memory about the painting
- 11 that she received. What year was this?
- 12 A Well, I don't know that she received a painting.
- 13 Q Okay, okay, I'm sorry, that she commissioned the
- 14 painting.
- 15 A Maybe, two years ago.
- 16 Q So, maybe, 2013?
- 17 A Yeah.
- 18 Q Okay, and correct me if I'm wrong. She provided
- 19 you with a picture to give to Matt?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Paints to give to Matt?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Paint brushes to give to Matt?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q And that's the last knowledge you have of that.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Did you ever see Matt starting to paint the
- 3 picture?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q No idea what happened next.
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Did ever say, hey, got that picture?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q No idea.
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Okay. Other individuals who either you know
- 12 received a painting, or you believed received a painting,
- or you've heard a rumor received a painting, who would
- 14 they be?
- 15 A That, that I don't know.
- 16 Q You can't recall a single individual?
- 17 A That inquired about it. The block officers in the
- 18 block were aware that he did paintings.
- 19 Q Okay, let's put it this way. What staffers do you
- 20 know who either solicited the painting, requested one,
- 21 provided Matt with paint, paint brushes, photographs?
- 22 Even if you don't know if the painting was actually
- 23 completed, who were these employees that were involved in
- 24 soliciting or receiving paintings from Matt?
- 25 A That, I don't know. I wasn't aware of any of that.

- 1 Q You don't know of a single employee --
- I think he testified
- 3 before about Mitchell.
- 4 A Oh, yes, Mrs. Mitchell did.
- 5 Q Okay, we'll get to Ms. Mitchell second, but other
- 6 than -- other than Miss Mitchell, are you aware of any
- 7 other employees who requested a painting or received a
- 8 painting?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Okay, what about Allen Trombley?
- 11 A No. He was interested in a painting, but whether
- 12 he acquired one I don't know about.
- 13 Q Okay, that's what we're looking for. Anyone who
- 14 even, you know, started the process of acquiring a
- 15 painting, or asked Matt about a painting, or asked you
- 16 about a painting that Matt could do, that's what we're
- 17 looking for.
- 18 A Okay.
- 19 Q So Allen Trombley, tell me about what -- the
- 20 circumstances surrounding Allen Trombley and any requests
- 21 for a painting.
- 22 A Well, he was the shop officer in the shop.
- 23 Q What shop?
- 24 A Tailor 1.
- 25 Q Okay, what period of time did this occur?

- 1 A He had that job for --
- 2 Q I'm sorry, I don't mean the job. What period of
- 3 time did the request for a painting occur?
- 4 A He inquired about it, maybe, two years ago.
- 5 Q So maybe -- I'm sorry, maybe, 2013.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Okay, so in 2013 how did Allen Trombley go about
- 8 soliciting a painting by Matt?
- 9 A That, I don't know.
- 10 Q Okay, well, tell me what you do know about Allen
- 11 Trombley and a painting.
- 12 A That he knew that, that Matt had done paintings for
- 13 me.
- 14 0 Okay.
- 15 A And he would inquire about them. I said just go
- 16 speak to him.
- 17 Q Okay, and who would this painting be of that Allen
- 18 Trombley was seeking, do you know?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Did Allen Trombley have
- 21 A Yes, he did.
- 22 Q Okay, does that refresh your recollection?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q Okay, tell me about it.
- 25 A I think he might have -- that could be the painting ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 that he may have wanted to have done.
- 2 Q Okay, and so do you know anything more about it,
- 3 that --
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q So Allen said he wanted to have a painting done of
- , and you said just go see Matt.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And that's the last you know of it.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Nothing further.
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Okay, anybody else request a painting done by Matt,
- or a rumor of a painting done by Matt, or sought a
- 14 painting done by Matt.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Okay, what about
- 17 A He might have.
- 18 Q Okay, well, tell me about that.
- 19 A He worked in the package room.
- 20 Q Okay, so he worked in the package room, and when
- 21 might he have sought a painting by Matt?
- 22 A On the weekends, when Matt would mail his paintings
- 23 out, I would bring him down to the package room.
- 24 Q You would bring Matt down to the package room.
- 25 A Yes, and then would see the paintings.

- 1 Q And was there anything more? Did say I
- 2 want the painting?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q No, so the speculation is just because
- 5 saw a painting, he might have sought a painting from Matt?
- 6 A Possibly, yes.
- 7 Q And you know nothing more about that.
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q What about, anybody else who is coming to mind now
- 10 that I'm giving you names. I don't want to supply you
- 11 with names. I prefer that you tell me.
- 12 A None that jump out.
- 13 Q What about
- 14 A Okay, he was the second officer.
- 15 Q Okay.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q And tell me.
- 18 A He had inquired about the paintings also.
- 19 Q When?
- 20 A Possibly, within a two-year period of the -- of the
- 21 escape.
- 22 Q So 2013 we're --
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q -- talking about? Okay, who did he inquire
- 25 through? Did he inquire to you?

- 1 A He asked me about it.
- 2 Q Okay, what did you tell him?
- 3 A Just go see Matt.
- 4 Q So said I'm looking for a painting,
- 5 and you said go see Matt.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q End of conversation.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Nothing further.
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Did you provide Matt a photograph from ?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Did you provide Matt a photograph from
- 14 A Yes, I did.
- 15 Q Okay, well, that's what I'm looking for. That's --
- 16 you know, tell me those things. Okay? So let's go back
- 17 to So you -- other than you know that
- wanted a painting done by Matt, you also
- 19 provided -- you also provided Matt with a
- 20 painting from -- I'm sorry, with a picture from
- 21
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay, so describe that.
- 24 A He had a picture, and I gave it to Matt.
- 25 Q And so when you gave it to Matt, did you say

- 1 anything to Matt at that time?
- 2 A That I believe wanted a painting.
- 3 Q Okay, and what did Matt say?
- 4 A He said okay.
- 5 Q Like okay, I'm going to do this?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Okay, so that's a little more than where we
- 8 started. So is there anything else? Did you see Matt
- 9 starting to paint something on an easel?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q No? Did you ever deliver a picture from Matt to
- 12
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q You thought about that for a moment. What's --
- 15 A I'm pretty sure no.
- 16 Q -- the hesitation? Okay, pretty sure, but --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q Excuse me a second. Mr. Palmer, I just want to
- 21 make this perfectly clear. We've been doing this
- 22 investigation for six months, and we've spoken to a lot of
- 23 people. This is not to trick you. We don't want to trick
- 24 you. We have a lot of information, and we're not going to
- 25 sit here and spoon feed you people that we already have

1	information	recarding vol	r involvement.	W2 122	asking	for
Τ.	TITUTILLACTORI	regarding you	T THINOTAGRICIE.	MC TC	asking	TOT

- 2 your truthful testimony.
- Now, I'm just going to ask you to sit back, take a
- 4 deep breath and think about did you tell anybody that Matt
- 5 painted pictures for you? Did you convey that information
- 6 to other staff members, inmates, civilians? Did you
- 7 provide any pictures to Matt for anybody? Did you
- 8 transfer any paintings? Again, these are not trick
- 9 questions. We just want your complete and truthful
- 10 testimony that, by the way, is all covered under your
- 11 proffer agreement with the DA's office. So take a moment
- 12 and think about your involvement in anything because now
- 13 is the time to tell us.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Okay?
- 16 Are you ready to
- 17 continue? Have you thought about it? Can you
- 18 continue?
- 19 MR. PALMER: Continue, yes.
- 20 Q So is there anything further regarding
- 21 and his soliciting a painting from Matt? Is
- 22 that it? You took a photograph from
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And you gave it to Matt, and what happened next?
- 25 A I believe he painted a painting for him.

- 1 Q Okay, and when the painting was completed, do you
- 2 know what happened with it?
- 3 A I gave it to
- 4 Q Okay, so the complete process is complete, right?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Okay, so let's go back. So that's
- 7 Allen Trombley, when he solicited a painting in 2013, did
- 8 you provide a photograph to Matt from Allen Trombley?
- 9 A I don't recall that, if I had done that.
- 10 Q And this is of Allen Trombley with or
- 11 just Allen Trombley's
- 12 A I believe he wanted a picture of both of them, a
- 13 painting together.
- 14 Q Okay, but you don't recall giving him -- you don't
- 15 recall giving Matt a photograph from Allen Trombley.
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Okay, and do you recall Matt working on a picture,
- 18 a painting, a drawing, a sketch of Allen Trombley's
- 19 and or Allen Trombley?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q You do, okay. And when that was completed -- was
- 22 that picture completed?
- 23 A I believe it was.
- Q Okay, when it was completed what happened to it?
- 25 A Allen Trombley took possession of it.

- 1 Q Okay, through you, or did Allen Trombley go to the
- 2 cell and pick it up himself?
- 3 A That, I'm not sure about, how that --
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A -- took place.
- 6 Q This is something you know to be a fact.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Okay, and how do you know it to be a fact? You saw
- 9 the photo -- the picture?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Okay. Did you see it in the facility or at
- 12 Trombley's residence?
- 13 A The facility.
- 14 Q Okay, did Trombley ever refer to the picture?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q He did. Often, or once, or --
- 17 A Once.
- 18 Q Okay, and did he say where it ended up?
- 19 A No, he didn't.
- 20 Q Okay, okay.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q What did he say about the painting? What did Allen
- 23 Trombley say about the painting he received from Matt?
- 24 A That is -- that he wanted the painting of him and

- 1 Q And then after he received it, what if anything did
- 2 Allen Trombley say about the painting?
- 3 A He didn't, not that I recall.
- 4 Q He didn't say he was happy about it? He didn't say
- 5 it looked just like ?
- 6 A Oh, yeah, those comments were most likely made,
- 7 yes.
- 8 Q I don't want to put words in your mouth. You had a
- 9 separate discussion with him after he received the
- 10 painting, discussing the quality of the painting, is that
- 11 fair?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And you discussed that in the tailor shop?
- 14 A In the block, I believe.
- 15 Q In A block on the weekends when you were --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q -- together? And you distinctly remember that.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q so we'll talk about
- 21 one more time. So what is your recollection of anything
- 22 to do with a painting he --
- 23 A He inquired about a painting also.
- 24 Q Okay, inquired. Did he provide you with a
- 25 photograph?

- 1 A No, not that I recall, no.
- 2 Q Okay, what was the painting to be of?
- 3 A
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A
- 6 Q Okay, and I think you had said earlier you thought
- 7 this was maybe in 2013.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay, did you see Matt painting this painting?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Did you see this painting completed at some point?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Did ever refer to it as receiving
- 14 it?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q No. Going back to the photo one more time, and
- 17 this is covered conduct, is that correct? This is covered
- 18 conduct. You're sure you don't recall giving Matt a photo
- 19 from or from somebody else representing --
- 20 that depicted I think it was
- 21
- 22 A Not that comes to mind, no.
- 23 Q Okay, do you want to think about that, maybe? I
- 24 mean, I'm just -- I'm not trying to --
- 25 A It's feasible that it could happen.

1		Well, let me do it.
2		Let's do everyone a favor. I want to speak to my
3		client for a moment outside.
4		Okay.
5		Okay.
6		(A brief recess was taken.)
7		I think the question on
8		the table was what does he know about other people
9		getting paintings from Matt.
10		That's correct.
11		Why don't you respond as
12		best you can.
13	BY	
14	Q	Okay, so what do you know about other individuals
15	receiv	ving paintings from Matt?
16	A	It's rumored that, through Matt's career at that
17	jail,	that numerous employees had received paintings.
18	Q	Okay.
19	BY	
20	Q	Who started that rumor? Who told you that?
21	A	(sic)?
22	Q	?
23	A	Yes.
24	Q	And who's ?
25	A	He retired a couple years back.

- 1 Q CO?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q What block?
- 4 A He worked midnights, but I don't recall what block
- 5 he worked. It wasn't A block, though.
- 6 BY
- 7 Q or ?
- 8 A I was never good with that name.
- 9 BY
- 10 Q And so told you about a rumor
- 11 that Matt had provided paintings to a number of --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 0 -- staffers. And so we spoke about a number of
- 14 staffers who you either believe, or know, or observations
- 15 received paintings, and I think we just left off with
- 16
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Any others that you can recall?
- 19 A None that jump out.
- 20 Q Okay, I asked you earlier if you had seen any
- 21 paintings in other inmates' cells that you identified as
- 22 possibly being Matt's, and your answer was no. Is that
- 23 still --
- 24 A Yes, I don't recall.
- 25 Q Okay.

1	A	He did portraits.
2	Q	Okay.
3	A	Only portraits.
4	Q	What about on the outside, outside of the facility?
5	BY	
6	Q	What about Mary?
7		Do you mind if I just
8		jump in here once in a while and move this along?
9		Sure. Actually, we have
10		two more before we get to Mary.
11	BY	
12	Q	But on the outside, outside of the facility, did
13	you se	ee any paintings outside of the facility that would
14	be ide	entified as Matt's?
15	A	Yes.
16	Q	What painting would that be?
17	A	Matt had painted that Italian actor, and he donated
18	it, ga	ave it to me for the fund raiser for and
19	I solo	d it at the fund raiser.
20	Q	And what fund raiser is that?
21	A	For .
22	Q	Okay, and what year was that?
23	A	Well, that would have to be maybe the year 2014.
24	BY	
25	Q	Was it the Gandolfini painting?

- 1 A Yes, yes.
- 2 BY:
- 3 Q And that was Sweat did that painting.
- 4 A Yes, but Matt had done one of those too.
- 5 Q What about, do you know and or
- 6 the did they receive a painting?
- 7 A Oh, yes, yes.
- 8 Q Okay, tell me about that.
- 9 A I had a painting done for both
- 10
- 11 Q When was that?
- 12 A That would have been earlier, maybe 2012. I'm not
- 13 sure of the exact date on that, but --
- 14 Q And what did Matt receive in return for doing that
- 15 painting for you?
- 16 A Nothing.
- 17 Q Nothing? Just does them.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q It takes two months, and crank them out.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Okay. What about Thomas LaValley?
- 22 A I don't know that he ever received any, but rumor
- 23 was, but --
- 24 Q Tell me about the rumor.
- 25 A That he had received a painting. I don't know what ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 it was of, and that it was in his house.
- 2 Q In his private residence.
- 3 A I believe that, yes.
- 4 Q Did Thomas LaValley live in DOCCS, DOCCS' housing,
- 5 or did he own his own house?
- 6 A I believe Tom lived at the top, yes.
- 7 Q At the top.
- 8 A The warden's house, the superintendent's old house.
- 9 Q So when he lived there, was his painting there or
- 10 was it his private residence?
- 11 A That, I don't know.
- 12 Q So what do you -- what do you know about this
- 13 rumor?
- 14 A Just that that had come up that he had also
- 15 received a painting from Matt.
- 16 Q Who told you about this rumor?
- 17 A How did I come across that? I don't remember.
- 18 Q Was it before the escape or after the escape that
- 19 you --
- 20 A After the escape.
- 21 Q Was it from Mary Lamar?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay, tell me, what did she tell you?
- 24 A She had heard that, yes, that's it.
- 25 Q She had heard that Thomas LaValley had a Matt

1	painting	in	his	private	home.

- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q And did she say how she knew of this or believed
- 4 this to be true?
- 5 A She had heard it from somebody else, I believe.
- 6 Q Was the internet involved in this? Had she done
- 7 research on the internet?
- 8 A Well, now, when Matt had said he sold that, the one
- 9 painting, whether it was the Italian guy or Barack, he
- 10 either said he got \$5,000 or \$2,000 for it. And I recall
- 11 either I did or Mary may have researched, out of
- 12 curiosity, to see if that was accurate, whether he was
- telling the truth, that it would have gone for that much
- 14 money.
- 15 Q What about this painting in LaValley's house?
- 16 A Oh, I don't know.
- 17 Q Mary Lamar didn't tell you how she came to this
- 18 belief?
- 19 A I believe she had heard it from somebody else.
- 20 Q Okay, who is that somebody else?
- 21 A That, I don't recall.
- 22 Q Was it -- do you know somebody named
- 23 ?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q So who's

- 1 A is a sergeant in the annex.
- 2 Q Okay, and so tell me about the rumor and
- 3
- 4 A That he had heard about that.
- 5 Q And anything more?
- 6 A No, not that comes to mind.
- 7 Q Had he looked out on the internet and found
- 8 something?
- 9 A Had he?
- 10 Q Yes.
- 11 A Oh, I don't know.
- 12 Q Did he say anything about that?
- 13 A No, not that I recall.
- 14 Q Okay, what about Joyce Mitchell? Did Joyce
- 15 Mitchell ever commission paintings from Matt and or Sweat?
- 16 A She had -- I know one painting that she had done.
- 17 Q Tell me about it. When did this occur?
- 18 A Well, it must have been 2014.
- 19 Q Um-hum, and what was it of?
- 20 A She had been -- would have been of three of them, I
- 21 believe -- her husband, her and her son.
- 22 Q Okay, and tell me about the process. How did
- 23 Mitchell obtain this painting from the start to the
- 24 finish?
- 25 A She gave me a photo of it. I gave it to Matt.

1	Matt	did	the	painting,	and	then	when	it	was	ready.	JO	vce
_	1 2000	$\sim$	<u></u>		~~~		VVIICII		VVCL	$\pm \cos \alpha_{ij}$	$\sim$ $\sim$ $\sim$	, –– ,

- 2 Tilly, called me up and told me to go to Lyle's office and
- 3 pick the painting up, and he had his keys and put it in
- 4 their car.
- 5 Q So Matt's painting away, and Joyce is telling you
- 6 to go get the painting and drop it in her car.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q And did you do that?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And do you know what -- did Joyce pay for this
- 11 painting?
- 12 A I don't know how that -- what their transactions
- 13 were.
- 14 O No idea.
- 15 A No.
- 16 BY
- 17 Q Did you ask?
- 18 A No.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q When you picked up this painting, tell me, was it
- 21 wrapped?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q How big was it?
- 24 A Something of that, possibly that style.
- 25 Q So how many inches would you say that it was?

- 1 A It would have to be, what, 16 by 18 maybe.
- 2 Q Okay, sixteen by eighteen, and it's wrapped.
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Is it -- is it -- I'm sorry to interrupt you. Is
- 5 it a -- is it a hard frame, or is it on a board or a --
- 6 A I don't recall it being on a frame, no.
- 7 Q Okay, and so you pick up this painting from Matt in
- 8 his cell.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And where did you go next?
- 11 A Well, I don't recall where I -- I thought it was at
- 12 Lyle's office. I thought that's where the painting was,
- 13 or Joyce had it. I don't recall where I acquired that,
- 14 but I did go to his office to get the keys to his car.
- 15 Q Would Lyle have access to the inmates on the block?
- 16 A He would, but he normally wouldn't. He wouldn't
- 17 have come in the block.
- 18 Q Did you ever see him in a block?
- 19 A When he came in with his wife with the cookies, but
- 20 he wouldn't have ever gone upstairs, not that I saw.
- 21 Q Right now my understanding is when you come in with
- 22 the cookies -- when they came in with the cookies in the
- 23 morning, they're only getting access to the front gates
- 24 open?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q And they're only going into that vestibule, or
- 2 whatever you want to call it, that office.
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q And no further, is that correct?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Okay, so could Lyle have picked up this painting
- 7 from Matt?
- 8 A He could have, because Monday through Friday, when
- 9 I left the block around 7:45ish, I went over to the tailor
- 10 shops. I didn't come back to the block until 2:00, so if
- 11 he did come into the block I wouldn't have known that.
- 12 Q And how would he get a painting from Matt? How
- 13 would he --
- 14 A Either that or Matt brought that to them when he
- 15 went across.
- 16 Q Okay, that's another question. And Matt can come
- 17 across from the block to the tailor shop with a large
- 18 painting in his hand?
- 19 A Yeah.
- 20 Q He can, and you observed that.
- 21 A I believe that's how he did that.
- 22 Q And is that permissible conduct?
- 23 A It's overlooked. You know, a lot of inmates
- 24 have -- not a lot of inmates, but it's not uncommon to
- 25 bring -- when you bring your cassette tapes over, your

- 1 headphones, or you have a mail-out because you got to go
- 2 to the package room, so you have to bring that package
- 3 with you to the shop, so you don't go back and walk, you
- 4 go straight to the package room.
- 5 Q Okay. When -- so you delivered this package to
- 6 their -- their car?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 0 Where was their car?
- 9 A I don't know, maybe the third level.
- 10 Q So you leave the front gate, you walk through the
- 11 front gate, the various gates right there, and you go out
- 12 to the parking lot, up to the third level and drop it in
- 13 their car.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Who's at the front gate?
- 16 A There are a bunch of officers down there.
- 17 Q What officers?
- 18 A Officers assigned to the front gate.
- 19 Q By name, what officers were there?
- 20 A Oh, that particular day I don't recall.
- 21 Q When was this?
- 22 A That still should have been 2014, possibly, or in
- 23 that time frame.
- 24 Q Where you're leaving the facility with a large
- 25 wrapped painting, did anybody question you?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Should you be -- should your packages be reviewed
- 3 upon exiting and entering the facility?
- 4 A Probably, per directive.
- 5 Q But that didn't happen.
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Did it ever happen?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q So you left the facility with a large painting in
- 10 your hand and no one said anything.
- 11 A Correct.
- 12 Q Okay. This painting was, you said, of her husband,
- 13 and Joyce,
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Any other paintings?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Okay, what about a painting of her dogs?
- 18 A There, may -- yes, maybe there was a painting of
- 19 her dogs.
- 20 Q Tell me about that.
- 21 A That, I don't have much recollection of, but now
- 22 that you bring that up, I do recall that he had painted
- 23 her dogs.
- 24 Q Did you -- was it the same process? Did she
- 25 approach you, give you a photograph?

- 1 A No, I didn't transport that.
- 2 Q Okay, so you knew -- how do you know about this
- 3 then?
- 4 A Now that you brought that up, I recall that -- that
- 5 might have been the first painting that she had done.
- 6 Q How do you know -- I'm sorry.
- 7 A That she had him do.
- 8 Q How do you recall it?
- 9 A Only that you had just triggered my memory of the
- 10 dogs, but there were two dogs, maybe?
- 11 Q Okay, but did you see the painting?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q When did you see the painting?
- 14 A I believe that was the first painting, but I don't
- 15 recall the time frame, maybe 2012, but I would be guessing
- 16 at that.
- 17 Q Okay, but you did not bring a picture to Matt,
- 18 that's what you're saying.
- 19 A Did I bring the picture of the dogs to him?
- 20 Q Correct.
- 21 A I don't remember, but I wouldn't be surprised that
- 22 I had.
- 23 Q Okay, when the painting was complete did you
- 24 transport it from the facility to the car?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q No, okay. What about a picture of
- 2
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Tell me about that.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6
- 7
- 8 A Okay, it could have been that, yes.
- 9 Q So tell me about that painting.
- 10 A I do recall that, now that you brought that up,
- 11 that she had -- he had done that painting for her.
- 12 Q Did you receive a picture from Joyce or Lyle?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q Okay, did you give it to Matt?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Did you see the painting complete?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Did you deliver it from the block to somewhere, to
- 19 either Joyce or the car?
- 20 A I could have, which is reasonable, may have brought
- 21 it to her shop for her.
- 22 Q And you walking around -- when you were walking
- 23 around the facility with paintings, no one questioned
- 24 this.
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q And is that -- was that a common occurrence?
- 2 A I think it was wrapped.
- 3 Q Okay. Do correction officers walk around with
- 4 large wrapped items in their hand? It's not unusual?
- 5 A No. Well, it's not overly outstanding that draws
- 6 attention, but many employees have paperwork or envelopes
- 7 or files that you would carry through the hallway.
- 8 Q Okay. Any other paintings that you're aware of
- 9 that Mitchell -- that either of the Mitchell's received,
- 10 either Joyce or Lyle?
- 11 A Nothing that comes to mind.
- 12 Q This one that you're talking about, that's the
- 13 husband -- I'm sorry, that's Lyle, Joyce and the son, is
- 14 that the one that -- did Matt remark something about this,
- 15 how this family looked?
- 16 A The Adams family.
- 17 Q So that is that one.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Okay, you received a number of paintings, is that
- 20 correct?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q What about sketches?
- 23 A Yes, I had pencil sketchings too.
- 24 Q So paintings, pencil sketches, drawings the same
- 25 thing or keeping it all in one?

1	A	Yes.

- 2 Q Okay, so how many do you believe you received?
- 3 A I think, approximately, 14 to 15.
- 4 Q Okay. Can you just very, very briefly describe
- 5 which ones you're talking about? What do they depict?
- 6 A There was a painting of Clint Eastwood, a drawing
- 7 of Clint Eastwood, a painting of John Wayne, a sketch of
- 8 John Wayne,
- 9 Q That's one painting of or three
- 10 different paintings?
- 11 A Three different -- it would be three different
- 12 paintings of .
- 13 Q Okay.
- 14 A Another of
- 15 .
- 16 Q And that's a picture being a sketch or a painting?
- 17 A I believe that was a painting.
- 18 Q Okay.
- 19 A Then there was a picture of Mary's , and
- 20 there was a sketch of and possibly a painting
- 21 of also, and then I had sceneries from Sweat.
- 22 Q How many?
- 23 A That, I'm not sure. I would have to say at least
- 24 five.
- 25 Q And how were these -- how were these paintings and ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

131

- 1 sketches from Matt and Sweat commissioned? Just describe
- 2 the process in general. Was it the same process? Did you
- 3 provide either Matt or Sweat with a picture?
- 4 A Yes, yes.
- 5 Q And then they would --
- 6 A Draw it up.
- 7 Q Okay, and then they would give it to you?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q In return for painting you these pictures and
- 10 drawing these sketches, what did you give to Matt and or
- 11 Sweat?
- 12 A I gave Matt paint, some paint brushes, and I gave
- 13 Sweat paint.
- 14 Q And nothing more.
- 15 A Nothing more.
- 16 Q These guys are working for two months at a time,
- 17 and they're creating these paintings, some of which may
- 18 have sold on the internet for high dollar values, and
- 19 they're just giving them to you.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And they're giving you at least -- I mean you just
- 22 talked about 17 paintings and sketches.
- 23 A Roughly, 15, I believe, but yes.
- 24 Q Okay. What about Mary Lamar, did she receive
- 25 paintings?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Okay, now --
- 3 A I gave her paintings, but she was never involved in
- 4 any of the paintings.
- 5 Q How many?
- 6 A There would be
- 7 Q Is it one paintings or three paintings?
- 8 A Three paintings there that I gave her, one of her
- painted, and her sketched, and her .
- 10 I believe that would be it, yes.
- 11 Q So six paintings you commissioned from Matt for
- 12 Mary Lamar.
- 13 A I didn't commission him. He just kept asking, Do
- 14 you want me to paint something for you? Because he would
- 15 always ask, If I don't have something to paint I'll go
- 16 crazy. I said, Here, paint this.
- 17 Q So it was like therapy for Matt.
- 18 A Yes, that's how I understood it to be, which it did
- 19 appear to work.
- 20 Q Yeah, up to a point. So these paintings and this
- 21 sketch for Mary Lamar, what period of time was this taking
- 22 place? Is there six? I think you just described six
- 23 paintings and sketches total.
- 24 A That would have started right from, probably, 2008.
- 25 Q And when did it end? When did it end? When did

- 1 you receive the last painting or sketch for Mary Lamar?
- 2 A 2014.
- 3 Q Okay, so during this period, as Matt finished each
- 4 successive painting, would you present it to Mary Lamar?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Okay, and what was her -- how did she receive them?
- 7 A She liked the pictures.
- 8 Q Did she know where they were coming from?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. It says Matt in the bottom corner?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q She knew who Matt was.
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O And what did she think of that? Did she tell you
- 15 what she thought of that?
- 16 A Of the quality of the paintings?
- 17 Q Or of the fact that they were coming from an
- 18 inmate.
- 19 A She wasn't always comfortable with that.
- 20 Q Okay, but, none the less, she allowed them to be
- 21 brought into her house and received.
- 22 A Yes. They weren't displayed, but they were --
- 23 Q They weren't? They weren't displayed.
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q Okay, why is that?

- 1 A I don't think she liked the idea that an inmate had
- 2 painted paintings.
- 3 Q So during all of these years you're having numerous
- 4 paintings commissioned or sought -- you're getting
- 5 numerous paintings from Matt, and you're presenting them
- 6 to Mary, and she is not mounting any of them on the wall?
- 7 A No. Two of them,
- 8 Q Okay, so you're just trying and trying again.
- 9 A Yes, but she was -- she was distant --
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A -- towards inmates.
- 12 Q Is it your testimony that she did not solicit any
- 13 of these paintings?
- 14 A Oh, yes, she did not at any time, not at any time.
- 15 Q Did she ever visit Matt in his cell?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q You're certain of this.
- 18 A No. She -- no, I'm not certain of that. She would
- 19 have gone down and observed some of his paintings, I
- 20 believe.
- 21 Q She would have gone down and observed some of
- 22 his --
- 23 A Yes, I would think so.
- 24 Q So she would have gone to the cell.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q So she was aware when he was painting some of the
- 2 paintings that they were ongoing.
- 3 A None that I had made for her except for
- 4 I believe.
- 5 Q Okay, so she was aware that painting
- 6 was --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- being painted. And how do you know that?
- 9 A Because I told her about it.
- 10 Q But did she tell you that she went to the cell and
- 11 saw her -- to Matt's cell and saw painting?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q She did. And what happened when she saw her
- painting? Did she say?
- 15 A She was pleased with the painting.
- 16 Q Okay.
- 17 BY
- 18 Q She never told you to stop bringing paintings. She
- 19 never told you to stop bringing paintings home.
- 20 A No.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q Are other correction officers or civilian employees
- 23 involved in this -- are you -- are you Matt's agent for
- 24 the paintings? Are there other correction officers that
- 25 are doing the same thing, that are moving Matt's paintings

- 1 around?
- 2 A I would think there were.
- 3 Q You would think there were.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Why would you think that?
- 6 A Well, he didn't always lock in A block. He locked
- 7 in upper H block.
- 8 Q For the eight years.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A And he also, I believe, he locked in dog block and
- 12 maybe block, so that's -- I wouldn't be
- 13 surprised that he, while he was out of the block, he did
- 14 paintings for those staff members too.
- Okay, so there were periods when he was assigned to
- 16 B block and C block, but we're talking about the period
- 17 that he -- we're talking about the period that he was in A
- 18 block. During that eight years, he primarily was in A
- 19 block, no? Is that correct?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Okay, and did you observe other either correction
- officers, Clinton staffers who also were engaged in like
- 23 being Matt's liaison or being Matt's agent for his
- 24 paintings?
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q Was it solely you?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Okay, and why was that?
- 4 A Because I dealt with him. He was on my gallery. I
- 5 dealt with him all the time.
- 6 Q So Matt is not only giving you a very large number
- 7 of paintings over years, providing you with rat
- 8 information, he's giving you a lot. What are you
- 9 getting -- what are you giving him in return?
- 10 A Oh, just those two paint -- the paint brushes and
- 11 the paints that I gave.
- 12 Q So the paint --
- 13 A That was it.
- 14 Q So the paint brushes and the paint that you gave
- 15 him in return for painting you, well, I don't know, more
- than a dozen paintings and providing you with rat
- 17 information?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q It seems a little lopsided, no?
- 20 A It would be, but that's what happened.
- 21 Q Speaking of the paint and the paint brushes that
- 22 you gave him, on how many occasions did you give him paint
- 23 other than what you provided through from
- 24 A Twice.
- 25 Q Twice on your own.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q You went to the store and purchased paint.
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q And what quantity of paint?
- 5 A It was white, white zinc, I believe is the title of
- 6 the paint.
- 7 Q Tube?
- 8 A A tube, yes.
- 9 Q So two tubes of white zinc paint?
- 10 A I believe so.
- 11 Q How many paint brushes?
- 12 A Maybe, three.
- 13 Q Okay. Are you permitted to provide those to
- 14 inmates, or did you bring them right in through the front
- 15 door?
- 16 A Brought them right in.
- 17 Q Okay, is that something that would be permitted
- 18 or --
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q It would not be. You brought them in the front
- 21 door with no questions asked.
- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q Bags not searched.
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 Q Bags are never searched.

- 1 A Now they are.
- 2 Q Prior to the escape.
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q When you're eight years on A block --
- 5 A Well, take that back.
- 6 Q Okay.
- 7 A When you bring your bags in, they would search your
- 8 lunch bag or whatever backpack you have. They wouldn't
- 9 actually search you.
- 10 Q Okay, they search your bag or your backpack. How
- 11 do they do that?
- 12 A You would have to put it on the table, and the
- 13 officer would go through the items.
- 14 Q But he didn't find your paint.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q And he didn't care about the paintings that were
- 17 leaving the facility.
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Okay, it doesn't sound like a good search, right?
- 20 A Well, they don't, because I put them in my pocket
- 21 so they wouldn't have searched me.
- 22 Q Okay, and you don't have to go through the
- 23 magnetometer.
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q Not even upon entry.

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q In your eight years ever have to go through the
- 3 magnetometer?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Okay.
- 6 BY
- 7 Q Is there another officer allowed to frisk you, to
- 8 search you, put his hands on you?
- 9 A There's an officer down there, but that's not
- 10 implemented.
- 11 Q Is he allowed to per your contract?
- 12 A Per contract, not an officer. I think it may have
- 13 to be a sergeant or above that is authorized to pat you
- 14 down.
- 15 Q Does he have to have cause to pat you down?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Does he have to tell you what that cause is?
- 18 A I don't know if he has to notify me.
- 19 Q That's right in your contract, though?
- 20 A I believe it is under the contract.
- 21 Q Are all officers aware of that? Are all officers
- 22 aware of that?
- 23 A I don't know that all officers are aware of that
- 24 procedure.

- 1 BY
- 2 Q I think you testified that you certainly didn't
- 3 give anything to Matt in return for the paintings besides
- 4 the paint and the paint brushes, is that correct?
- 5 A I think I might have given him -- I did give him a
- 6 left-over lunch once.
- 7 Q Okay, besides that.
- 8 A I think that was all.
- 9 Q Okay, and you're not aware of these other
- 10 individuals we mentioned -- Allen Trombley, Mary Lamar,
- 11 and , Thomas
- 12 LaValley, -- you're not aware of them giving
- 13 Matt anything in return for the paintings.
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Cash? No cash.
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Drugs.
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q Alcohol.
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Privileges.
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Nothing.
- 24 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 25 Q Do you know if -- do you know if anyone ever

- 1 deposited money into Matt's account for a third-party for
- 2 a painting?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q Are you aware anybody mailing money to Matt's
- 5 daughter?
- 6 A Not that I'm aware of.
- 7 Q You took a bit -- a good bit of time to answer
- 8 that. Why would that be?
- 9 A Say it again.
- 10 Q You took a little bit to think about that. Why
- 11 would that be?
- 12 A I'm not sure if did.
- 13 Q
- 14 A He was the inmate that had . I
- 15 don't know that he had mailed any money to her, but nobody
- 16 that we've spoke of. No, I'm not aware of that.
- 17 Q Are you aware of any rumors to that effect, that
- 18 people would pay Matt's so that the money could
- 19 end up in his account for these paintings?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q And certainly none of the paintings that you
- 22 received did money -- did money change hands and end up in
- 23 his --
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q -- account. You're certain of that.

- 1 A Oh, yes.
- 2 Q Okay. After the escape a number of the paintings
- 3 were destroyed, is that correct?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And a number of the sketches were either destroyed
- 6 or buried under leaves, is that --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- correct? Did you -- did you destroy these
- 9 paintings?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Did Mary Lamar play a role in the destruction of
- 12 these --
- 13 A No.
- 14 0 -- paintings? No role whatsoever.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Was she there when you were burning the paintings?
- 17 A She was in the house when I was outside burning
- 18 them.
- 19 Q She was aware you were burning the paintings?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q She was not -- she did not actually --
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q -- stand by the fire and burn the paintings with
- 24 you.
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q And that's your testimony today. You're certain of
- 2 that.
- 3 A Oh, yes.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 BY
- 6 Q Was she on the look-out to make sure no one --
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q -- pulled up the driveway?
- 9 A No.
- 10 BY
- 11 Q At that time I believe Sweat had a number -- you
- 12 had received a number of paintings from Sweat, is that
- 13 correct?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Were there sketches also or just paintings?
- 16 A I believe they're all paintings.
- 17 Q Okay. When you received them, what did you do with
- 18 them?
- 19 A I just kept them in a pile.
- 20 Q Never displayed them?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q Okay, did they remain wrapped?
- 23 A They were wrapped, yes.
- 24 Q Why did they remain wrapped?
- 25 A Why did they remain wrapped?

- 1 Q Yes.
- 2 A I just never took them out of the wrappings.
- 3 Q Okay, so there's a number of paintings in your
- 4 house from Sweat and Matt that are just -- Mary doesn't
- 5 want them on the wall for the Matt ones; and Sweat, you
- 6 just never opened them up.
- 7 A Correct.
- 8 Q Okay. Were you ever intending on reselling --
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q -- any of those? But yet they remained wrapped up.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay, and just stored.
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 Q Okay. Why would you receive more paintings from
- 15 Sweat if you're not intending on even looking at them?
- 16 A I just kept them in a pile.
- 17 Q But why?
- 18 A Well, for one, so that Mary wouldn't see all of the
- 19 paintings.
- 20 Q But why continue to receive items that you don't
- 21 either want or want to have displayed? Why are you --
- 22 you're just amassing a pile of paintings?
- 23 A Pretty much, yes.
- 24 Q Just, why?
- 25 A I just did, that's --

- 1 Q Okay.
- 2 BY
- 3 Q Would Matt ever leave anything in his cell even
- 4 when he's at the tailor shop and have you go back and
- 5 fetch something from his cell, somewhere you could reach
- 6 through the bars and grab it?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Not a painting already wrapped up?
- 9 A Well, the painting from Mitchell.
- 10 Q But he wasn't in the cell, but you were able to
- 11 access the painting and bring it out of the cell,
- 12 correct?
- 13 A Yes. I believe that might have been the dogs,
- 14 possibly.
- 15 Q Did you ever -- did you ever escort Matt back from
- the tailor shop to get a painting in his cell?
- 17 A No.
- 18 BY
- 19 Q Did you ever leave anything in his cell?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q The same way that you picked up the paintings?
- 22 A No.
- 23 BY
- 24 Q Did Matt sign all of his paintings?
- 25 A I believe he did.

- 1 Q And that was visible usually on the bottom right
- 2 corner?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Did you ever see paintings by Matt with your own
- 5 eyes that weren't signed by him?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Did you ever see paintings that Matt produced in
- 8 anyone else's residences?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Or camps or anything like that?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Vehicles?
- 13 BY
- 14 O Mr. Palmer, the day that you were burning the
- 15 paintings, what caused you to burn the paintings on that
- 16 day?
- 17 A The first reason was I didn't want to have those
- and then have somebody get killed and have blood on my
- 19 hands, and then the second out of fear.
- 20 Q Of what?
- 21 A And that would be the two reasons.
- 22 Q What were you fearful of?
- 23 A That I would be tied into the escape.
- 24 Q And you were with Mary Lamar that day?
- 25 A Yes.

1 (	<b>`</b>	LOTAT	1000	7472.0	370117	relationshi <sup>*</sup>	n	hour	1000	harra	3 <i>7</i> 01 1
Ι (	)	HOW	TOI 19	was	your	retactorsiti	P	TIOM	TO110	Have	you

- 2 been in this relationship?
- 3 A Nine years.
- 4 Q And she was living with you.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q And those two reasons that you just communicated to
- 7 me, did you communicate those two reasons to Mary as well?
- 8 A Yes. I told her that I was going to burn the
- 9 paintings.
- 10 Q And did you tell her that day or another time?
- 11 A That day that I burned those paintings.
- 12 Q And what was she doing at the time that you were
- 13 going around getting the paintings in your house?
- 14 A I believe she was in the kitchen.
- 15 Q What was she doing?
- 16 BY
- 17 Q That's your residence on ?
- 18 A That's her residence.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q And she saw you taking the paintings?
- 21 A I believe so.
- 22 Q And take them out of the home?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q And bring them in the backyard?
- 25 A I don't know that she saw where I burned them,

- 1 but --
- 2 Q Clearly, she knew that you were taking the
- 3 paintings out to the yard.
- 4 A Because I told her I was taking them out.
- 5 Q What did she say back to you after you told her
- 6 that you were going to burn the paintings?
- 7 A Well, I don't recall that. Possibly, that -- I
- 8 don't remember all she had said.
- 9 Q Did she tell you not to do it?
- 10 A That I had to do it?
- 11 Q Did she tell you not to do it?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Did she encourage you to do it?
- 14 A After I said I was going to burn the paintings.
- 15 Q So there was a conversation where she also
- 16 encouraged you to burn the paintings.
- 17 A She didn't encourage me, but she didn't stop me
- 18 from burning them.
- 19 Q Why don't you tell me, rather than me guessing the
- 20 conversation of the two of you. Why don't you tell me
- 21 about that conversation.
- 22 A Because I don't really recall all of that.
- 23 Q Try.
- 24 A Maybe I'll help you burn those paintings?
- 25 Q Okay. Did you talk about how you were going to

- 1 burn the paintings?
- 2 A I put them in the fireplace and light them on fire.
- 3 Q Did you use anything to light them on fire?
- 4 A Gasoline.
- 5 Q Did you tell her you were going to use gasoline to
- 6 do that?
- 7 A I don't recall that I said that, but I may have.
- 8 Q Where did you get the gasoline from?
- 9 A Out of the shed.
- 10 Q Which was located where?
- 11 A Right behind the fire pit.
- 12 Q Did she at any time, while you were bringing the
- 13 paintings to the backyard or while you were burning them,
- 14 come to that particular area or come to the yard?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q After they were burned, did she come to the yard
- 17 and look at the paintings that were burned?
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q After you finished burning the paintings or were in
- 20 the process, did you come back in and tell her that you
- 21 did indeed burn the paintings?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And what did she say to you then?
- 24 A Maybe that she was glad that I burned them because
- 25 that's blood on your hands. If somebody would have gotten

- 1 killed, you wouldn't want to possess those.
- 2 Q They were in her house as well, weren't they?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Did she have any concerns about her own well-being?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q What did she say?
- 7 A That she didn't want to have blood on her -- well,
- 8 she didn't say blood on her hands, but the same principle
- 9 was the guilt that would come from possessing a murderer's
- 10 paintings after somebody was killed on the street.
- 11 Q Okay, thank you.
- 12 BY
- 13 Q New topic.
- 14 I'm sorry, one more.
- 15 BY
- 16 Q There was a time that the State Police came to
- 17 Mary's house to execute a search warrant and while you and
- 18 Mary were present with your dog.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Correct? And you left together with her, correct?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q What did you discuss in the truck as you were
- 23 leaving?
- 24 A That, I don't recall.
- 25 Q The State Police are at your shared home, and

- 1 they're executing search warrants, going through your
- 2 drawers, and you don't recall -- that's a pretty big event
- 3 in your life.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Correct?
- 6 A Well, I don't know the exact words we used, but
- 7 what were we going to do? What was this implying, and
- 8 that we would go to Scott Giguere's house.
- 9 Q Go to Scott --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q -- Giguere's? For what?
- 12 A Because we had nowhere to go. We couldn't -- we
- 13 ended up going to a hotel, but we went to his house at
- 14 1:30 in the morning and inquired, spoke with him about
- 15 what was going on.
- 16 Q Were there discussions about what they might find
- in your home, in your shared home?
- 18 A With Scott?
- 19 Q With, with -- between each other, between you and
- 20 Mary were there discussions while you were traveling to
- 21 Scott Giguere's about what they might find?
- 22 A No, but they did take all the computers, and they
- 23 took the cell phones, camera, and they took
- 24 paintings and —— and —— paintings also.
- 25 What I understood, they had to take all of the other

1	paintings	because
	рашишуѕ	Decause

- 2 paintings for us, not for me, but they had done for Mary
- 3 when they were younger.
- 4 Q And was that -- just for the record, was that
- 5 before or after you had burned the paintings that the
- 6 State Police came to your house?
- 7 A I burned them before they came.
- 8 Q So you weren't worried about them finding the
- 9 paintings at that time.
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Anything else you recall discussing in the car with
- 12 her?
- 13 A Nothing that comes to mind.
- 14 Q Did she say anything to you?
- 15 A I'm sure she did, but I don't remember the phrases
- or what, just what we were going to do and what was this
- 17 coming to.
- 18 BY
- 19 Q Was she pleased or displeased?
- 20 A Most likely, I would think she was displeased in
- 21 me.
- 22 Q Did she articulate that? Did she articulate that
- 23 when you were in the truck?
- 24 A I don't recall, but it wouldn't surprise me that
- 25 she had.

_		
7	DM	
- 1	- T	
	レエ	

- 2 Q Well, we don't want you to speculate. Do you
- 3 recall her asking you if she had -- if you had anything to
- 4 do the escape?
- 5 A Oh, I believe that would be true.
- 6 Q What did she say?
- 7 A I'm going to be guessing with that, if she asked me
- 8 if I had anything to do with the escape.
- 9 Q And at this point you knew it was Matt and Sweat
- 10 that had escaped.
- 11 A Oh, yes. Oh, yes.
- 12 Q And you both worked in the tailor shops. You both
- 13 had been on -- in A block. You both knew Matt and Sweat,
- 14 correct?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q So what did she ask you specifically about your
- 17 contact with them that could lead to a search of the
- 18 house?
- 19 A I don't recall that.
- 20 Q No recollection? That's a huge event.
- 21 A Yes, it would be, but I don't recall any of the
- 22 exact questions that she had, but it wouldn't surprise me
- 23 that she asked me if I had anything to do with the escape.
- 24 That would be common sense that she would have asked that.
- 25 Q She didn't say don't tell me anything about what ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

- 1 you know about Matt and Sweat.
- 2 A Oh, well, yes, through this whole thing she didn't
- 3 want to know about anything.
- 4 Q She didn't want to know anything about the escape?
- 5 A No, not the escape but my dealings with Matt.
- 6 Q But there was a discussion about your dealings with
- 7 Matt because she was concerned.
- 8 A I --
- 9 Q You clearly discussed why the State Police had come
- 10 to your shared home, correct?
- 11 A Well, yes, we had inquired about that.
- 12 Q Yeah, but amongst -- between you and Mary Lamar you
- 13 discussed -- did she say to you: Are they going to find
- 14 anything there, Gene? Are they going to find something,
- or should I be worried that they're going to find
- 16 something at the house? Did she say that to you?
- 17 A She could have.
- 18 Q Again, I don't want you to speculate.
- 19 A I'm just going off of what I can recall because
- 20 things are happening fast, but if --
- 21 Q She asked you a series of questions about your
- 22 knowledge about Matt and Sweat, correct?
- 23 A I believe that could be possible.
- Q Well, did she or didn't she? I'm not trying to be
- 25 difficult here. Did you have a conversation about Matt

- 1 and Sweat and their escape and why the State Police were
- 2 at your shared home when they were leaving the home?
- 3 A We could have, but I don't recall the exact frame
- 4 of phrases that were used.
- 5 Q There was a discussion about why the State
- 6 Police --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- were there. Is that fair to say?
- 9 A That would be, yes.
- 10 Q And you assumed it was due to your involvement with
- 11 Matt and Sweat.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 O And you discussed that at the time.
- 14 A We very well could have, would have.
- 15 Q You would have.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay, and you made a plan to, at least, try to go
- 18 to Mr. Giguere's house, the other CO.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q And he had some paintings that he received from
- 21 Matt.
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q No. What was his connection to Matt?
- 24 A He didn't really have any connections with him.
- 25 Q Why did your choose Mr. Giguere's house initially?

1	Why	did	vou	think	about	aoina	there	first?

- 2 A Because we knew him. I dealt with him every day.
- 3 I worked with him every day.
- 4 Q And there was no other reason involving Matt or
- 5 Sweat or Tilly Mitchell with Giguere?
- 6 A No.
- 7 BY
- 8 Q Did you read the search warrant?
- 9 A I don't recall. I recall them having a paper, but
- 10 I don't -- I didn't have my glasses, so I don't recall
- 11 what it stated.
- 12 Q Was there any other topic discussed in that vehicle
- 13 besides why they were there regarding the escape? Were
- 14 they possibly looking for anything else? Was she
- 15 concerned that they were looking for additional paintings
- that you hadn't destroyed or anything like that?
- 17 A Possibly. I guess that would be reasonable that
- 18 subject may have come up.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q Did Mary Lamar read the search warrant?
- 21 A She may have.
- 22 Q Did she read it? Did you ever hand it to her?
- 23 A I believe they did, yes.
- 24 BY
- 25 Q New topic. I'd like to discuss the circumstances

  ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

  (518) 798-6109

- 1 surrounding your delivery of meat to Matt, okay? So how
- 2 did this first come to your attention that you were to
- 3 deliver meat from Joyce Mitchell to Richard Matt?
- 4 A She had called me on the phone and wanted me to
- 5 come to the shop.
- 6 Q And you're certain that Joyce approached you first
- 7 rather than Matt?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Okay, so continue.
- 10 A So I went to the shop, and she had -- she pulled
- 11 out the thing of hamburger, and she wanted me to give that
- 12 to Matt. And I told her don't be doing this. If he needs
- 13 something, he'll go through me, but what you're doing,
- 14 don't be doing what you're doing.
- 15 Q What time of day was it when she called you?
- 16 A Maybe, 11:00, or no it wouldn't be 11:00, because
- 17 they had been at chow. Yes, it would have been, because
- 18 when they went to chow, that's when I went to the shop.
- 19 Q How did she reach out to you?
- 20 A She called me on the telephone.
- 21 Q A work telephone or what telephone?
- 22 A No, the library telephone.
- 23 Q Okay, and so this is around, I'm sorry, around
- 24 11:00, you say?
- 25 A By the time I got there would have been around

- 1 11:00.
- 2 Q At 11:00, who else is present?
- 3 A Nobody.
- 4 Q And was that done intentionally? Do you know, did
- 5 she say please come down now?
- 6 A Yes, come to the shop while they go to chow.
- 7 Q Okay, so what happened next?
- 8 A So I went and saw her, and she showed me the
- 9 hamburg, and she said I want you to give this to Matt.
- 10 And I said you shouldn't be doing this, what you're doing.
- 11 Don't be doing this. If he wants something, he'll go
- 12 through me.
- 13 O Okay, a couple questions. Why is she reaching out
- 14 to you to deliver meat to Matt?
- 15 A Because I knew that he ratted out, and she knew
- 16 that he ratted out too in the shop.
- 17 Q Okay, so because he was your informant?
- 18 A Yes, and worked for her too and kept her abreast of
- 19 what was going on, or at least I assume he kept her
- 20 abreast, or however it's pronounced.
- 21 Q Okay, so it's around mess time, chow time, and
- 22 you're -- you went to the shop, the tailor shop, tailor
- 23 shop 1.
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q At Tilly's -- at Joyce Mitchell's request, and she ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

  (518) 798-6109

- 1 asked you to go bring over meat to Matt.
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q Okay, did she say why she was giving Matt meat?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Did you ask her why she was giving Matt meat?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Did this seem unusual to you?
- 8 A I knew we were in a gray area with the meat.
- 9 Q But not something so gray that you wouldn't
- 10 question her.
- 11 A No, because that he had helped out in the shop.
- 12 Q Do civilians or COs, on occasion, bring meat into
- 13 inmates?
- 14 A Or after they've completed their meal, like
- 15 officers bring in deer meat, venison. After they cook up,
- 16 whatever is left they would give to the porter.
- 17 Q Okay, around holiday times to the --
- 18 A Yes, or whatever. It didn't matter if it was
- 19 holiday. If you cooked up breakfast, lunch and dinner,
- 20 whatever food was left over, a lot of times you would give
- 21 the food to the porter, and then he would do all the
- 22 dishes.
- 23 Q Okay, but she didn't tell you the reason why she
- 24 was giving Matt a big chunk of meat.
- 25 A No.

- 1 Q And you didn't ask her.
- 2 A No. I just told her don't be doing that. What
- 3 you're doing is wrong. If you need something, go through
- 4 me.
- 5 Q And so why did you instruct her?
- 6 A Because that wasn't the protocol for a woman to be
- 7 doing that.
- 8 Q Okay, it's okay if you were doing it, but not so
- 9 much if Joyce is doing it.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And why is it okay if you're doing it?
- 12 A Well, it's not okay.
- 13 Q Okay, why did you --
- 14 A It's a more controlled event.
- 15 Q Describe what you mean.
- 16 A Whereas, in it's a gray area of -- just a gray
- 17 area.
- 18 Q But if you do it rather than Joyce doing it --
- 19 A It's still wrong.
- 20 Q But it's somehow more controlled and it's --
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q -- safer or what's the reason? Why didn't Joyce
- 23 just give -- give Matt the meat?
- 24 A He probably went out, looking back, because he
- 25 wasn't going to be able to get that back for that metal

- 1 detector, now that you find out that there's some saws in
- 2 there. So the only way they could get that back is bring
- 3 it -- have me bring it back. That's why she couldn't give
- 4 it to him.
- 5 Q Okay, what day of the week did this happen on?
- 6 A That happened on a Friday.
- 7 Q Okay, and so did you bring the meat to Matt?
- 8 A Not on Friday.
- 9 Q Okay, what did you do next? Why did you not --
- 10 A I got busy. I don't recall what happened Friday,
- 11 but I couldn't do it, and then I came back, and I believe
- 12 it was Saturday that I went to the shop and brought it
- 13 back to him.
- 14 Q Okay, you said you don't recall why you didn't
- 15 deliver it on Friday.
- 16 A Yeah, I got busy. I got backed up with calls,
- 17 escorts.
- 18 Q But that's your -- that's your function, right?
- 19 You're waiting outside the tailor shops to bring people --
- 20 bring inmates places, right?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q And so you didn't have a chance after lunch --
- 23 A Correct.
- 24 Q -- the remainder of the day to bring this meat to
- 25 Matt.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Okay, so I'm sorry to interrupt. The next day is
- 3 Saturday, what happens?
- 4 A Yes, I went -- I believe it was Saturday that I
- 5 went and got the meat and then brought it to his cell.
- 6 And then I told him I don't want to know anything about
- 7 this, get rid of it. I don't want to know nothing about
- 8 this.
- 9 Q When ask Joyce Mitchell handed you the meat, what
- 10 did it look like?
- 11 A It was a package like you bought it from a store.
- 12 Q Okay, which means what?
- 13 A That it would appear that it had come from a store.
- 14 Q Was it wrapped in cellophane?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And did it have like a white styrofoam backing?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay, so she hands you -- what are the dimensions
- 19 of this meat?
- 20 A I guess it would be about this size. (Indicating.)
- 21 Q Okay, what is she -- this is Friday -- a Friday
- 22 around 11:00. She's showing you this meat in the tailor
- 23 shops, and no one else is present, is that correct?
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 Q And so where is she standing when she's showing you

- 1 this meat?
- 2 A By the refrigerator.
- 3 Q She's standing by the refrigerator.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Okay, and she has the meat in her hand?
- 6 A Yes. She took it out of the freezer.
- 7 Q She took it out of the freezer, and she shows you a
- 8 block of meat.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And is that meat -- is there anything else with the
- 11 meat?
- 12 A Yes, she had -- I believe there was two tubes of
- 13 paint and there was a green bag.
- 14 Q And they're just sitting on top of the meat or are
- 15 they in another bag?
- 16 A They were all together. She took it -- I believe
- 17 -- for some reason, I think she took the meat out of the
- 18 green bag, but I believe the bag with the meat was in the
- 19 refrigerator -- the freezer.
- 20 Q Okay, so when you got there, she removed something
- 21 from the refrigerator -- or the freezer.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And at that time is it a green bag with items in
- 24 it?
- 25 A I don't recall that --

- 1 Q Okay.
- 2 A -- the scenario, how that ended up in the green
- 3 bag, but, said and done, Saturday, the paint and the meat
- 4 were in the green bag in the freezer.
- 5 Q Okay, but let's get this -- start with Friday. On
- 6 Friday when you're looking at it, she's showing you a
- 7 block of meat, and she's showing you two tubes of paint.
- 8 Are they the standard paint size tubes of five or six
- 9 inches or --
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q What are they?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Okay, and she's showing you some other kind of bag?
- 14 A Yes, a green brag.
- 15 Q A green bag, and these are all contained within
- 16 another bag, or they're not contained --
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q -- within another bag?
- 19 A They're just all in that one bag. I believe that's
- 20 -- yes, I believe so. That was the -- they're all in one
- 21 bag.
- 22 Q They're all in one bag at that point.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q So the bag has three items: Meat -- I'm sorry,
- 25 four items: Meat, two tubes and another green, rolled up

- 1 bag.
- 2 A It was cloth, but I don't recall there was anything
- 3 in that.
- 4 Q Okay, well, tell me about that. On Friday, did you
- 5 -- that other green bag that's inside the larger bag, did
- 6 you open it?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Did you touch it?
- 9 A I believe I picked everything, touched, yes.
- 10 Q Why didn't you open it?
- 11 A I didn't feel anything in it. I don't recall there
- 12 was anything in that container -- not container, but the
- 13 bag that was wrapped.
- 14 Q Did Joyce say, hey, I'm giving him meat? I'm
- 15 giving him paint? I'm giving him this green bag?
- 16 A No, just the meat and the paint.
- 17 Q Okay, she's asking you to deliver something.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Do you question her, what's the green bag?
- 20 A Well, the big, green bag is a garment bag made out
- 21 of clothing, and there was just another green rag in
- 22 there, but I didn't see anything in the green rag.
- 23 Q Okay, but that green rag isn't -- isn't -- of
- 24 itself, it is a bag, is that correct?
- 25 A No, it was just a rolled up cloth.

- 1 Q Okay, you've previously described it as a small,
- 2 green bag inside that was rolled up, is that incorrect?
- 3 A I would think, yeah. I don't recall it being a
- 4 rolled up, green bag, but if I described it that way --
- 5 Q No, no, no, you tell me. What -- what was
- 6 it?
- 7 A That, I don't know. It was just another piece of
- 8 material that was in the bag.
- 9 Q So she's asking you to move something across to the
- 10 -- to the blocks.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And it's meat and two tubes of paint and this green
- 13 thing. You don't know what the green --
- 14 A A green cloth, yes.
- 15 Q And --
- 16 A And all that's in one big, green bag, yes.
- 17 Q Okay, did you ask Joyce what's the paint for?
- 18 What's the green bath -- bag or cloth for?
- 19 A No, I didn't ask her.
- 20 Q And you didn't look inside this green bag or cloth.
- 21 A I grabbed it, but I didn't feel anything in it.
- 22 Q Okay, any concerns about moving things across the
- 23 block that you don't know what they are?
- 24 A No, not at that time because I believed it was just
- 25 straight up hamburger.

- 1 Q Okay, so what happens on Saturday? You come back
- 2 on Saturday.
- 3 A Yes, and I remove it from the freezer.
- 4 Q The freezer's locked or unlocked?
- 5 A No, it's unlocked.
- 6 0 Is that unusual?
- 7 A Yes, it would be. Normally, you would lock your
- 8 freezer because that's an employee refrigerator.
- 9 Q Okay, so are you in the -- were you in the tailor
- 10 shop by yourself at that point?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q You didn't have any inmates in with you?
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q Nobody picking up cloths for the showers or --
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q -- anything like that?
- 17 A Because they're all -- they're all -- all in the
- 18 block. The whole industry is empty.
- 19 Q Okay, but on occasion inmates do come over with
- 20 you, right, on the weekends to industry?
- 21 A We would get white cloths.
- 22 Q So that happens on occasion.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q On this -- on this -- on this Saturday no inmates
- 25 are with you.

- 1 A Correct.
- 2 Q You're by yourself. What time of day do you pick
- 3 up this package?
- 4 A Maybe, 12:30.
- 5 Q 12:30?
- 6 A I'm guessing. I recall it was like noontime.
- 7 Q Around noontime. Do you inform anybody that you
- 8 were doing this?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Your coworkers.
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q No one.
- 13 A No one.
- 14 Q Okay, when you get to the freezer, it's a
- 15 refrigerator with a freezer inside?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q It's unlocked, you open -- was the item in the
- 18 freezer?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Okay, what did you pull out of the freezer?
- 21 Describe it.
- 22 A I believe the whole bag. The whole container was
- 23 in there, the bag with the two tubes, the meat and the
- 24 cloth.
- Q Okay, so two tubes of paint had been placed in the ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 freezer overnight. Does that --
- 2 A I would think that would have froze.
- 3 Q Do you think that's kind of odd or --
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Did she say why she was leaving it in the freezer?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Okay, and at that point do you look inside that
- 8 green cloth or bag?
- 9 A I don't know that I looked at it that day. I may
- 10 have, but I don't recall.
- 11 Q Any concerns about bringing something from the
- 12 tailor shop to the block without, you know, knowing
- 13 what's --
- 14 A No, because, because he was giving up information.
- 15 If it would have been other inmates, that wouldn't have
- taken place, but what was going on was the information
- 17 that he would provide.
- 18 Q What about any concerns about the contents of that
- 19 bag?
- 20 A No. Now I do, but --
- 21 Q Any concerns that there could have been, in that
- 22 smaller green bag, there could have been drugs? There
- 23 could have been a razor blade? There could have been
- 24 something dangerous to staffers?
- 25 A No, because I recall squeezing that cloth.

- 1 Q So you squeezed it.
- 2 A Yeah, but I didn't open it up, but I didn't find
- 3 any hard items in it.
- 4 Q Okay, but you didn't question her why she's sending
- 5 a piece of cloth --
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q -- or a bag to Matt.
- 8 A No, that was coming, though, but I was going on
- 9 vacation Monday.
- 10 Q Okay, describe your route from the tailor shops
- 11 back to Matt's cell on that day.
- 12 A I went -- left the shops, and I believe I went
- 13 through B block corridor.
- 14 Q Okay, you were unaccompanied.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q You don't need to go through a frisker or a
- 17 magnetometer or --
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q -- a wand?
- 20 A No.
- 21 Q Were you concerned about the package?
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Did you bother to scan it?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q Why?

- 1 A I had assumed that it was all hamburger.
- 2 Q Okay, okay, so you bring it back to A block, is
- 3 that correct?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And so what happens next?
- 6 A I went up to Matt's cell, and I handed it to him.
- 7 I told him I don't know -- want to know anything about
- 8 this. Get rid of it.
- 9 Q Okay, so you hand him the meat or the entire bag?
- 10 A The entire bag.
- 11 Q The entire bag fits through the --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q -- the bars or you had to open the cell?
- 14 A No, fits through the bars.
- 15 Q Okay, and when you handed it to him what did he
- 16 say?
- 17 A Thank you, I guess. I'm not sure what he said.
- 18 Q Okay, did he -- did he say he was going to cook the
- 19 meat?
- 20 A I think so, that he was going to cook it up and
- 21 make a meal out of it.
- 22 Q He was expecting this meat.
- 23 A Well, now I would think he was because she must
- 24 have told him that he was.
- 25 Q But not now, at that time did you recollect that he

  ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

  (518) 798-6109

- 1 seemed to be expecting the meat? It wasn't like oh, my
- 2 God, what's this? It was more like, oh, thank you, I've
- 3 been waiting for this.
- 4 A No, he didn't phrase it that way.
- 5 Q No.
- 6 A I don't recall exactly what he had said, but he
- 7 didn't look surprised.
- 8 Q Did he, ultimately, cook the meat?
- 9 A I believe he did.
- 10 Q And did you share that meat with him?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q You did not? You did not?
- 13 A Well, now, wait a minute here. For some reason, I
- 14 think he may have made a feed-up tray, cooked a meal, yes.
- 15 Q And he gave you some of it?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q And you ate it.
- 18 A I don't remember if I ate it or not or if I threw
- 19 it away. Yes, I may have eaten it.
- 20 Q Was the meat ground beef?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q The wrap, the package that it was wrapped in, did
- 23 it have a bar code?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q A price? No bar code.

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q No price.
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q Did that strike you as odd?
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q It didn't, and why is that?
- 7 A Now, looking back, when the trooper asked me about
- 8 that, now, looking back, that was odd that it didn't have
- 9 any bar code on it.
- 10 Q Was there anything else delivered in terms of meat
- 11 on that day to Matt?
- 12 A No.
- 13 0 Were there chicken filets?
- 14 A No, not that I'm aware of.
- 15 Q No chicken filets.
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Do you recall anything in that time period, or do
- 18 you recall ever delivering any kind of chicken filets to
- 19 either Matt or Sweat?
- 20 A Nothing that comes to recollection.
- 21 Q Okay.
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Does the commissary carry chicken filets?
- 24 A They could. I wouldn't be surprised that they do.
- 25 Q Could you have delivered something from the

- 1 commissary to Matt or Sweat?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q Chicken filets? No?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Okay. Other than this, this item of meat, the two
- 6 tubes and the green bag, anything else went to Matt on
- 7 that -- on that --
- 8 A No.
- 9 0 -- occasion? That was it.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Why did you instruct him, I don't want to know
- 12 anything about this or -- I'm paraphrasing. Why did you
- 13 instruct him that?
- 14 A Because I knew that we were in a gray area with her
- 15 giving him that meat.
- 16 Q But she hadn't -- this is -- this was a first for
- 17 you. You're delivering a -- was this a first for you?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Really? Okay. Did Sweat ever speak about this
- 20 delivery of meat?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q No? Did Matt ever speak about it again after that
- 23 -- after that day?
- 24 A No, because I was on vacation Monday.
- 25 Q Sure, okay. Yeah, so I had a question about the ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

- 1 dates, so when did your vacation begin?
- 2 A It started that Monday.
- 3 Q Okay, and that Monday would be the 1st of June, is
- 4 it, or what is that?
- 5 A It would be, yeah, June 1st because June 6th was
- 6 Saturday, so that would be June 1st.
- 7 Q So you worked Saturday, Sunday, and then you went
- 8 on vacation on Monday.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q And of that date, are you absolutely certain that
- 11 was when you delivered the meat?
- 12 A I'm pretty sure it was Saturday.
- 13 Q Right, I understand it was a Saturday, but you're
- 14 absolutely certain it was the Saturday just prior to --
- 15 A Oh, yes.
- 16 Q -- your vacation.
- 17 A Oh, yes, because I was going to talk to Joyce
- 18 Miller -- Tilly when I got back about her dress code and
- 19 the meat, but I was going on vacation.
- 20 Q Right, now her dress code began one -- two weeks
- 21 prior to the -- to the escape, I think you said earlier,
- 22 so it began in late --
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q Right? So is there a possibility, rather than the
- 25 Saturday the 30th, it could have been the week before or

- 1 even the week before that that you brought this meat?
- 2 A Oh, no, it was that -- specifically that day.
- 3 Q You're absolutely certain.
- 4 A Yes, I am.
- 5 Q And why is that?
- 6 A Because I recall that.
- 7 Q Okay, so you brought the meat on Saturday. On
- 8 Sunday you worked one more day. On Monday you're on
- 9 vacation.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Okay, did you -- I mean is vacation -- do you leave
- 12 for somewhere, or what does your vacation entail?
- 13 A I just stayed home.
- 14 Q Okay, so is vacation significantly different than
- 15 any other day? I mean could it just be like a regular day
- 16 off, an RDO?
- 17 A Well, vacation is multiple days in a row --
- 18 Q Okay.
- 19 A -- versus your regular two days off that you have.
- 20 Q Okay, so that Saturday just prior to your
- 21 vacation --
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q -- is with certainty.
- 24 A I'm pretty confident of that.
- 25 Q Pretty confident.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Was Matt, like, taken aback when you handed him the
- 3 meat? Was he just like what's going on here?
- 4 A No, he wasn't surprised, so he must have known that
- 5 she had that meat for him.
- 6 Q But he also wasn't surprised that you were
- 7 delivering a big hunk of meat to him.
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q This is a new thing for you, you said, but yet he's
- 10 not surprised?
- 11 A That he's surprised?
- 12 Q Yeah, if this is a new thing, if you hadn't done
- 13 this in the past, why is he not surprised that you're
- 14 coming up with a gigantic, a large slab of frozen, ground
- 15 beef?
- 16 A Well, now, looking back, he knew that that -- she
- 17 had that meat ready for him.
- 18 Q Right, but why did he -- why wasn't he surprised
- 19 that you were delivering it?
- 20 A Because I'm sure he probably was briefed that she
- 21 was going to have me bring that meat back.
- 22 Q Right, but it is contraband.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q No?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q And so you're taking some sort of a risk by
- 2 delivering this to him, no?
- 3 A I suppose it would be a small risk.
- 4 Okay, do you have any
- 5 questions about the 1st?
- 6 Q Okay, had you ever delivered meat to Matt before?
- 7 A No, besides just my lunch.
- 8 Q Besides just your lunch, okay. Have you ever
- 9 delivered meat or food items to other inmates before?
- 10 A Well, I've had mess hall food that I've given them.
- 11 Q Given who?
- 12 A The inmates in the block.
- 13 Q What inmates?
- 14 A I believe is his name.
- 15 Q Can you spell that?
- 16 A
- 17 Q And is that a last name?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q What's the first name?
- 20 A I don't know his first name.
- 21 Q And you had given him what?
- 22 A It would have been baking. It would have been
- 23 cookie mix.
- 24 Q Cookie mix from where?
- 25 A The mess hall.

1	Q	Okay.						
2		What does that mean? Is						
3		that like a Bisquick or something?						
4		THE WITNESS: Yeah, they make						
5		brownies, brownie mix.						
6	Q	When was this? When did this occur?						
7	A	That would have probably been 2014.						
8	Q	Any other did you provide food to any other						
9	inmate	es?						
10	A	No.						
11	Q	So just Mr.						
12	A	Yes.						
13	Q	Okay, what about						
14	A	Yes. He now, he had had food removed from the						
15	mess h	all, too.						
16	Q	Right, and what was that food?						
17	A	I think it was cheese.						
18	Q	Yeah, when was that?						
19	A	That would have, probably, been 2014, also.						
20	Q	2014? Anything else for						
21	A	No, just the food items out of the mess hall.						
22	Q	Sure. What other food items, though, other than						
23	cheese	; <del>?</del>						

24

25

Α

Q

Yeah.

Sugar, probably, chicken and, probably, fish.

- 1 A Any of the quality items that they served in the
- 2 mess hall.
- 3 Q Like five pounds of fish?
- 4 A I don't know if it would be five pounds, but
- 5 whenever they move something, they moved, you know, large
- 6 quantities, a box of it, a box of --
- 7 BY
- 8 Q Do you know what -- what's his real name?
- 9 A If you refresh my memory, I could confirm it, but
- 10 they called him
- 11 Q Was he black or white or --
- 12 A
- 13 Q Is he older or younger than you?
- 14 A
- 15 Q Older than you, at your age?
- 16 A
- 17 BY
- 18 Q Is he a or something? Why do they call him
- 19
- 20 A I don't know why they called him
- 21 Q Okay, five pounds of fish, though, does that ring a
- 22 bell?
- 23 A We can go with that, yes.
- 24 Q I don't want, we can go with that. I mean did
- 25 he -- did he deliver --

- 1 A It's vague, but if that's what he had, then that's
- 2 what he had.
- 3 Q You're -- you're testifying.
- 4 BY
- 5 Q I don't mean to interrupt. I just get a little
- 6 frustrated, because it feels like we -- we have to keep
- 7 pulling this out of you. We're here as part of an
- 8 agreement that you're supposed to be truthful, and we
- 9 start a little bit of testimony, and then you can't think
- 10 of anything else. I can't think of another time I brought
- 11 meat. I can't think of another time that I've given
- 12 another inmate stuff, and then, oh, yeah, well, yes, that
- 13 guy. This is what we're here for, and I'm starting to get
- 14 -- we've been here a very long time, and I'm starting to
- 15 get a little frustrated that you're hesitant and halting,
- 16 and only if we pinpoint certain things that we've already
- 17 interviewed or that we are aware of, you're giving us that
- 18 information. Can we start fresh here now at 3:00 to try
- 19 to -- there's been other times people from the commissary
- or people from the mess hall, you've gotten food to other
- 21 inmates, right?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q So why are you holding that back? Do you need time
- 24 to talk to your attorney?
- 25 A No, I'm good.

1 These issues are covered, is my understanding. 0 2. That's why we have the ADA here. They're covered. There's 3 no question, they're covered. 4 This is the time to tell us about --5 Q Yes. 6 Α -- all of these other deliveries. 7 Q 8 Α Yes. What other deliveries were made from food from the 9 0 mess hall or from the commissary? 10 The cupcake mix and whatever food --11 Α 12 BY I'll help you out. How about 13 0 14 did you ever bring anything to 15 Α Oh, yes. Now, okay, when you say you're 16 referring to I don't know. 17 0 18 No. I don't know. I'm asking --19 0 20 Α Because he's It could be. 21 0 I don't believe it's the 22 23 same person, no, no. Have you ever brought any food to 24 0 25 You know who he is.

_	-	
	Д	Yes.

- 2 Q Whether his name's or not, you know who
- is.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q What did you bring to
- 6 A I brought him tobacco and food. It was a care
- 7 package.
- 8 Q What kind of care package? Shipped in from the
- 9 outside?
- 10 A No, the inmates put together in a duffle -- not a
- 11 duffle bag, but a swag bag to bring to him because when he
- 12 went to dog block, he didn't have any money and he didn't
- 13 have any tobacco.
- 14 Q So his fellow inmates prepared this?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And you facilitated --
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q All right, any other inmates on that -- on one of
- 19 your companies or in A block that you would have brought
- 20 food to?
- 21 A Nothing that comes to mind unless you --
- 22 BY
- 23 Q Now you know that Tilly Mitchell was moving all
- 24 kinds of spices and peppers and salts and all those sort
- of things back to the -- back to the inmates?

- 1 A I'm not aware of that.
- 2 Q You never knew that Tilly Mitchell provided pepper
- 3 to Matt?
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Salt?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Any spices?
- 8 A No. It doesn't surprise --
- 9 Q Coffee.
- 10 A It doesn't surprise me, but no.
- 11 BY
- 12 Q How about alcohol, did you ever bring alcohol to
- 13 any of them?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Did you ever know any of them using alcohol?
- 16 A Well, I found out afterwards that Tilly had given
- 17 Matt alcohol.
- 18 Q But you didn't know anything about that or have
- 19 anything to do with that?
- 20 A No.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q Any other inmates received meat and food items and
- 23 fish from you? We got We got
- 24 We got
- 25 A Not that I can recall.

1 Q What makes you think that the litems a	are from
--	----------

- 2 the commissary or from the mess hall, rather?
- 3 A Because he worked in the mess hall. That's where
- 4 he went up to get that stuff.
- 5 Q Were they -- were they -- how were they wrapped
- 6 when you picked them up?
- 7 A Oh, they just had it in a laundry bag wrapped
- 8 around with a towel.
- 9 Q So they had fish in a laundry bag wrapped with a
- 10 towel.
- 11 A At times, yes. And the fish might have just came
- 12 in with a straight box.
- 13 Q Did you ever see food in the chow or mess hall
- 14 fridges or freezers that -- refrigerators or freezers that
- 15 appeared to come from outside?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Never.
- 18 A No.
- 19 Q And the five pounds of fish that went to
- 20 you're certain that was mess hall or chow food?
- 21 A Yes, yes.
- 22 O Certain.
- 23 A Pretty confident, yes. I didn't open the box, but
- 24 I would assume that it would have been.
- 25 Q And the box or the bag that it was in --

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q -- was not from an outside --
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q -- entity, an outside --
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q -- vendor, an outside store.
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q No. Certain of that.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay. What about another delivery of meat to Matt?
- 11 This is covered conduct.
- 12 A No, I don't recall any other meat going to him.
- 13 O Think of a very similar situation as the meat
- 14 delivery you just described in late May, and now we're
- 15 talking late April, early May, another delivery one month
- 16 early -- one month prior to the delivery that we just
- 17 spoke about.
- 18 A Maybe my lunch.
- 19 Q No, another delivery of ground beef, frozen ground
- 20 beef.
- 21 A Oh, no, I don't recall that.
- 22 Q Do you want to think about that a little?
- 23 A Yeah, I don't recall that.
- 24 Q Did you move ground beef, frozen ground beef from
- 25 the tailor shop to Matt in late April --

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q -- early May --
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q -- 2015?
- 5 A No.
- 6 Q Did you place it an envelope, like a manila
- 7 envelope, and carry it across?
- 8 A That doesn't ring a bell.
- 9 BY
- 10 Q Did you place a manila envelope without -- that
- 11 didn't have any meat in it? Did you ever take a manila
- 12 envelope from the tailor shop and place it in Matt's cell?
- 13 A No.
- 14 BY
- 15 Q You're certain of this.
- 16 A I'm pretty confident of that.
- 17 BY
- 18 Q But you would take envelopes to move stuff around
- 19 the facility with items in it because it wouldn't be
- 20 checked.
- 21 A (Nods head.)
- 22 Q So we're just trying to say, could that have
- 23 happened with Tilly Mitchell coming out of the shop
- 24 earlier other than the big piece of meat?
- 25 A No.

- 1 BY
- 2 Q We have sworn testimony that, in fact, you moved
- 3 ground beef in late April, early May 2015, a similar
- 4 package, almost identical to the delivery you then did at
- 5 the end of May.
- 6 A Of that big, ground beef thing? Oh, no.
- 7 Q A one- or two-pound slab of ground beef.
- 8 A No. That's no.
- 9 Q We have sworn testimony on several occasions to
- 10 this effect.
- 11 A No, that is not true.
- 12 Q Was anybody else bringing up meat to Matt and
- 13 Sweat?
- 14 A That, I don't know of.
- 15 Q Well, did you ever see anybody bringing up meat?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q All right, you're the go-to guy, right?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Right, you're the go-to guy, and these are your
- 20 rats, right?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Is anybody else working them?
- 23 A Does anybody else work them?
- 24 Q Yeah, these are your informants. You're working
- 25 them, right?

- 1 A That, I didn't know. I don't know about that.
- 2 Q Did you ever see anybody working them?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q I mean you told Tilly to stay away from them;
- 5 they're your boys, right?
- 6 A I didn't tell Tilly to stay away from them.
- 7 Q Well, you said, Tilly, don't be doing this. I'll
- 8 do it.
- 9 A Yes, you shouldn't be doing what you're doing.
- 10 I'll do this. If he needs something, he'll go through me.
- 11 Q Right, you're their handler.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Right? And then in return for doing what you do,
- 14 they give you information.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And so do other COs, that you're aware of, approach
- 17 Matt or Sweat and try to give them things in return for
- 18 anything?
- 19 A Not that I saw.
- 20 Q Okay. Well, we have another delivery of meat very
- 21 similar to the first -- the delivery that you just spoke
- 22 about -- in late April, early May. Sweat says he got that
- 23 meat.
- 24 A I don't believe that's true.
- 25 Q Sweat definitely says he got that meat on

- 1 multiple --
- 2 A From me?
- 3 Q -- occasions. Sweat says he got it. Tilly says
- 4 you delivered it.
- 5 A That's news to me.
- 6 Q Is it -- who else would be delivering it?
- 7 A I don't know, but that's news to me. That
- 8 surprises me there.
- 9 Q So we get the meat being delivered; multiple people
- 10 are saying that. Tilly's saying you delivered it, and
- 11 you're the go-to guy.
- 12 A And how did I deliver that?
- 13 Q In a manila envelope, very similar to the last
- 14 package that was said to be in a green bag; it was in an
- 15 envelope.
- 16 A It would be that size?
- 17 Q It would be, roughly, a pound to two pounds of
- 18 ground beef, frozen, same kind of deal.
- 19 A That doesn't -- no.
- 20 BY
- 21 Q Did you deliver enough packages that you can't
- 22 recall the specific package?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q Would there have been another package that you
- 25 would have delivered?

- 1 A No, that doesn't -- that doesn't ring a bell.
- 2 BY
- 3 Q How would you -- how would you transfer photographs
- 4 up to Matt's cell from people that gave them to you?
- 5 A Those would be in a flat envelope.
- 6 Q So you -- there's been times where you've taken an
- 7 envelope from the tailor shop and brought an envelope up
- 8 to Matt's cell.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Okay, so there could be -- and you certainly went
- and got the painting from Matt's cell for Tilly Mitchell
- 12 and removed it from the facility?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O And you certainly brought -- you remember this
- 15 later, May 30, June 1st kind of a date, of a meat delivery
- 16 with a green bag?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q And you're saying you don't remember an earlier, a
- 19 month earlier --
- 20 A Not -- if there was something in an envelope, I
- 21 don't recall it being meat.
- 22 Q Anything of any heft to it at all.
- 23 A No, that doesn't ring a bell there.
- 24 BY
- Q Would you bring up envelopes without looking inside

  ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

  (518) 798-6109

- 1 of them?
- 2 A No, no.
- 3 Q Are there other COs that are working with Matt and
- 4 Sweat?
- 5 A I wouldn't be surprised, but I'm not aware of them.
- 6 Q You're not aware of anybody. So you're their --
- 7 you're their handler, basically, for information.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And you bring them things.
- 10 A I brought them the paint and the paint brushes.
- 11 Q Right, and you give them perks, right? You give
- 12 them cigarette breaks. You give them time on the gallery,
- 13 is that correct?
- 14 A They received showers like the other men did, too.
- 15 Q And they receive other perks. I mean they get some
- 16 cell amperage upgrades, right?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q And that's largely at the direction of Matt, is
- 19 that correct?
- 20 A Yes. Matt wanted Sweat's cell hot-wired, which I
- 21 had him hot wire his cell so that he can cook in his cell.
- 22 Q So you're arranging all of these things for Matt
- 23 and Sweat, and you're the delivery man, and when it comes
- 24 to this delivery which --
- 25 A I don't recall that. When you say the meat, no, I ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 don't remember that at all.
- 2 Q If not you, who else? I mean you are the go-to guy
- 3 for Matt and Sweat.
- 4 A That, I don't know who else would have done that.
- 5 BY
- 6 Q Would Mary do it?
- 7 A No, oh, no. She was distanced. She had nothing to
- 8 do with any inmates.
- 9 BY
- 10 Q How many times did Mitchell ask you to bring
- 11 something to Matt?
- 12 A Just that one time, the hamburger.
- 13 Q Never have you -- you have never delivered anything
- 14 else for Mitchell to Matt?
- 15 A Nothing that comes to mind, but --
- 16 Q Even an envelope, you've never delivered an
- 17 envelope?
- 18 A With pictures in it, possibly.
- 19 Q Okay, so we have more than just that one time,
- 20 correct?
- 21 A We can go with that, yes, say that, yes.
- 22 Q So we now have the one time and pictures. What
- 23 else has Ms. Mitchell asked you to give to Matt?
- 24 A Maybe -- no -- maybe eyeglasses.
- 25 Q Eyeglasses, okay. What did she put them in or did

- 1 she just -- how did she --
- 2 A I don't recall how the packaging was with that.
- 3 Q Did she call you to the tailor shop and say --
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Okay, and what?
- 6 A Can you bring this to Matt?
- 7 Q And you knew they were eyeglasses?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q How did you know they were eyeglasses?
- 10 A I believe she showed them to me.
- 11 Q Okay, what kind of container was it in?
- 12 A I don't recall that, the container that it was in.
- 13 O Could you see they were eyeglasses as if you -- or
- 14 did you have to open something up?
- 15 A I believe I could see that they were eyeglasses.
- 16 Q Okay, and you gave them to Matt in his cell.
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay, and what else did she ask you to bring?
- 19 A Boxing gloves?
- 20 Q Boxing gloves, okay, how were those packaged?
- 21 A That would have been -- I don't know, they may have
- 22 been in a box.
- 23 Q How do you know they were boxing gloves?
- 24 A She showed them to me.
- 25 Q She showed them to you. So you had a box.

1	7\	Voc
- 1	A	YES.

- 2 Q Was there anything else in the box besides the
- 3 boxing gloves?
- 4 A Not that I saw.
- 5 Q Okay, and you carried those from tailor shop to
- 6 Matt's cell.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Okay, and what else did she ask you to bring?
- 9 A I believe that was all. I believe that was all.
- 10 BY
- 11 Q Any work gloves, like, exercise or you work on
- 12 mechanical? Any kind of gloves like that?
- 13 A Oh, you mean like --
- 14 O You can work out in them or you can --
- 15 A Tailored five gloves?
- 16 Q I'm not sure.
- 17 BY
- 18 Q It would be work-out gloves.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q So something you could, you know, get your hands
- 21 greasy or work on metal or work on --
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Do you remember that?
- 24 A I don't recall the incident, but I believe so.
- 25 Q Do you remember how those were delivered?

- 1 A I think I brought them right to his cell.
- 2 Q Did you -- was he already present in his cell, or
- 3 did you deliver them to him when he was in his cell?
- 4 A I don't believe that he was present.
- 5 Q Did you --
- 6 BY
- 7 Q How about batteries or a flashlight?
- 8 A No, no.
- 9 BY
- 10 Q Did you ever bring them from the tailor shop to his
- 11 cell with any item?
- 12 A Not that I was aware of.
- 13 Q Did you ever bring them to -- but you brought them
- 14 to his cell from the tailor shop before he had to go back
- 15 to his cell for whatever reason?
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q So there was times that you walked him from the
- 18 tailor shop and would bring him back into A block up to
- 19 his cell.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And did those -- did that happen occasionally in
- 22 the first half of 2015?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q What were some of the reasons that you brought him
- 25 back to his cell during workday?

- 1 A He complained of a sciatic nerve.
- 2 Q And when you brought him back, did you pat him down
- 3 before you brought him back?
- 4 A No, because I brought him up to the hospital.
- 5 Q Are you talking about one specific time you recall?
- 6 A I believe so, with the sciatic nerve.
- 7 Q And did you pat him down to bring him to the
- 8 hospital that time?
- 9 A No, I just ran him through the metal detector.
- 10 Q And did you leave him there?
- 11 A No. I waited for him, and then I brought him back
- 12 to the block.
- 13 Q So you went from the tailor shop to -- so was that
- 14 upper C or where did --
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Yeah, brought him to upper C and then back to the
- 17 -- his cell.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q So the only metal detector he would have gone
- 20 through would be upper C?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Okay. Other times in that spring, I guess from
- 23 Winter through Spring of 2015, there were other occasions
- 24 that you brought him back and forth, besides sciatica,
- 25 back to his cell.

- 1 A I believe a couple of times.
- 2 Q And when you brought him, did he have to pass
- 3 through a metal detector?
- 4 A No. I brought him right through A block door.
- 5 Q So you would walk him from the tailor shop -- he
- 6 wouldn't have to pass through a metal detector until he
- 7 got back to his cell. There would be no metal detector,
- 8 correct?
- 9 A Correct.
- 10 Q Did you -- during those occasions, did you ever pat
- 11 him down and search for --
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q -- weapons or anything?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Did you have to sign him in and out of the tailor
- 16 shop when you did that?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q Did you have to log him back into his cell at the
- 19 block office?
- 20 A No.
- 21 O So there would be no record of that movement back
- 22 and forth.
- 23 A No, it wouldn't be notated. It wouldn't be written
- 24 down, no, but the block officer would be aware that he's
- 25 back in the block and his count had changed.

- 1 Q So someone would at least note that he arrived.
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q But it's not unusual just for Matt. There would be
- 4 other times that you had to bring other inmates back to
- 5 their cells.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q And the same thing, would you pat them down before
- 8 you brought them back --
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q -- to the tailor shop? And would you -- and you
- 11 also would not bring them through a magnetometer. I can't
- 12 say it.
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q A frisker, you wouldn't bring them through a
- 15 frisker.
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q Because they were with you.
- 18 A Correct.
- 19 Q And you would bring them right back to their cell.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q Did you ever bring an alarm clock from the tailor
- 23 shop --
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q -- to his cell?

- 1 A But now that that -- but Tilly had one, and she had
- 2 given it to Matt.
- 3 Q Did she ask you to deliver it?
- 4 A Yes, she did, as a matter of fact, now that you
- 5 bring that up.
- 6 0 How did that -- how did that come about?
- 7 A I don't recall me delivering that, but I remember
- 8 Matt showing it to me, and I told him that you wouldn't
- 9 want to have that, and he had given that to me, and I
- 10 disposed of that.
- 11 Q You disposed --
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 0 -- of an alarm clock.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q For an inmate.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q But she didn't ask you to bring that back?
- 18 A No, not that I recall. I don't recall that.
- 19 BY
- 20 Q And how did you dispose of it?
- 21 A Threw it in the garbage can.
- 22 Q Then and there or later?
- 23 A Later.
- 24 Q After the escape?
- 25 A Oh, prior to it.

- 1 Q Prior to it.
- 2 A I believe so. No, it was after because I had it in
- 3 my locker, so it was after I disposed of that.
- 4 Q After the escape you cleaned out your locker?
- 5 A Yes, but I had it in my locker, though.
- 6 Q All right, so you took this alarm clock to Matt,
- 7 but you didn't give it to him.
- 8 A No, he -- for some reason, he had that alarm clock.
- 9 I recall him having that alarm clock, and he showed it to
- 10 me. I said you're not supposed to be having that.
- 11 Q So Matt had the alarm clock in his cell.
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Did you give it to him to put in his cell?
- 14 A No, I don't recall. I don't recall doing that, no,
- 15 because I knew he wasn't supposed to have that. He showed
- 16 that to me.
- 17 Q Did you let him keep it for one day and then take
- 18 it back?
- 19 A No. The day that he had showed it to me, I took it
- 20 from him.
- 21 BY
- 22 Q But you didn't bring it to him. You found it in
- 23 his cell.
- 24 A No, he showed it to me.
- 25 Q So in January, there's no way that Joyce Mitchell

- 1 would have called you into the tailor shop during chow and
- 2 said give this to Matt?
- 3 A No, I don't recall that.
- 4 BY
- 5 Q When you would bring Matt back in the first six
- 6 months of 2015, back to his cell from the tailor shop,
- 7 were you supposed to bring him through the B frisker?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And you chose --
- 10 A Technically.
- 11 Q Technically, but you chose not to.
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q Why?
- 14 A Because it wasn't -- not everybody really followed
- 15 that procedure because when you -- when you get back to
- 16 noon chow and you run them through the C and A block and
- 17 they don't go through metal detectors it was like, well,
- 18 what's the purpose?
- 19 Q Is there a directive or an FOM that says you should
- 20 be bringing them --
- 21 A Probably an FOM, yes.
- 22 Q Before you bring them back to their cell from
- 23 wherever you're bringing them, correct?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Besides Matt, other inmates that you brought back,
  ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

- 1 you followed the same pattern of avoiding the B block
- 2 frisker, correct?
- 3 A It was a shorter distance.
- 4 Q A straighter line. As the crow flies, it was
- 5 quicker to get back --
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q -- without going through the frisker. And no one
- 8 -- it's also fair to say that on the occasions in 2015
- 9 that you brought Matt back to his cell, no other COs
- 10 frisked him or body-patted him down or anything like that.
- 11 A No.
- 12 BY
- 13 Q Gene, do you remember talking to the State Police
- 14 on June 20th? I know you talked to them a lot.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Okay, on June 20th, you told the State Police that
- 17 Palmer showed you the alarm clock in the tailor shop and
- 18 you told Matt that he couldn't have it, but you later told
- 19 the State Police that you took the alarm clock from the
- 20 tailor shop and brought it to Matt's cell where Matt had
- 21 possession of it that one day because he held it in his
- 22 hands; do you remember saying that to the State Police?
- 23 A Yes, now that you say that.
- Q Okay, this is maybe where we're all getting a
- 25 little frustrated. You already said it. Just tell us

- 1 about it, and we don't have to keep going around and
- 2 around about this. What else have you done besides the
- 3 alarm clock stuff? Did you bring anything else?
- 4 BY
- 5 Q Back up. So now we have you bringing the alarm
- 6 clock from the tailor shop to Matt; how did you do that?
- 7 How did you take -- how did you get the clock?
- 8 A I don't recall that.
- 9 Q Did Joyce bring it to you? That's what you told
- 10 State Police.
- 11 A That I brought it back? I don't really recall how
- 12 I -- I would have just carried it back.
- 13 BY
- 14 Q You told the State Police that in January 2015,
- 15 Joyce Mitchell called you into the tailor shop during noon
- 16 chow. She had a -- this is a quote. She had a timer, a
- 17 clock. This was the first thing that when she first asked
- 18 you to bring stuff back to him the two times, and it was a
- 19 big clock. She said his eyesight is poor, but it had an
- 20 alarm on it. So he couldn't have an alarm. I threw that
- 21 away, and I didn't let him have that. Do you remember
- 22 saying that?
- 23 A Yes, now, yes.
- Q Okay, and you remember bringing that back from the
- 25 tailor shop to his cell and showing it to him?

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q Okay, how did you do that?
- 3 A I don't know if I put it in my pocket or if it was
- 4 in an envelope.
- 5 Q But you did take it to his cell, and you showed it
- 6 to him in his cell.
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Do you know what you did with the clock afterwards?
- 9 A I -- Matt had brought it back to me, and I told him
- 10 I -- you're not, not to have that, but I disposed of that.
- 11 I put that in my locker.
- 12 Q Put that in your locker, and then after the escape
- 13 did you get rid of it?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Where did you get rid of it?
- 16 A Threw it in the garbage can.
- 17 Q Where was the garbage can?
- 18 A Maybe, on 6 company.
- 19 Q Okay, then you cleaned your locker out after that,
- 20 right?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q Did you take anything else out of your locker
- 23 besides the alarm clock?
- 24 A I believe I had a tin can lid on a toothbrush.
- 25 Q And that's a weapon, correct?

i A iculification, yes	. A	Technically,	yes	
------------------------	-----	--------------	-----	--

- 2 Q Okay, why did you have a weapon in your locker?
- 3 You have access to a nightstick or baton and other weapons
- 4 as a correctional officer. Do other correctional officers
- 5 carry tin can lids on a toothbrush?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Why did you have a tin can --
- 8 A That was found in a cell search.
- 9 Q -- lid on a toothbrush?
- 10 A I found that in a cell search.
- 11 Q And did you log it into evidence following the cell
- 12 search?
- 13 What are we talking about
- 14 as far as a weapon?
- 15 It's a tin can, a soup can
- 16 lid, typically --
- 17 You think this is
- 18 included in the --
- 19 Q I just want to know why you kept a tin can lid in
- 20 your locker.
- 21 A I had always just have kept it.
- 22 Q Was there a purpose?
- 23 A The purpose was if you had a situation where, in
- 24 the heat of the moment, officers made bad choices, you may
- 25 use that.

- 1 Q Use it by putting it on an inmate to cover --
- 2 A Or leaving it in the area.
- 3 BY
- 4 Q What else was in your locker after you cleaned it
- 5 out after the escape?
- 6 A I might have had a TV, a TV, I believe.
- 7 Q What did you do with that?
- 8 A Threw that in the garbage can.
- 9 Q A television, you threw in the garbage can?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q Okay, why?
- 12 A To get rid of it. TVs were used -- when I would
- 13 use a TV and when an inmate would need a TV, I would give
- 14 them a TV, and he would give me information.
- 15 Q Was this an authorized Clinton program?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q No? This is your own. This is your own program?
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Was it a way to develop informants?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Did you -- were you part of CIU?
- 22 A I was a CIU member.
- 23 Q CIU member. As a -- as an escort and A block
- 24 officer, you were a CIU member?
- 25 A No, not officially.

- 1 Q Okay, well, tell me about that. You were a --
- 2 A I worked with those people on the side. They --
- 3 they had officers that were assigned to CIU, and then I
- 4 did my thing, as other officers that I knew.
- 5 Q So a formal assignment?
- 6 A Yes, to be assigned to CIU, yes.
- 7 Q So who assigned you to CIU?
- 8 A I was never, but if they needed a TV to, like, have
- 9 a grievance go away, they would come to me, and I --
- 10 Q Let me just back up a little. Do you work as a CIU
- 11 agent or do you --
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q No, so your TV program is your own program.
- 14 A That was utilized by the jail.
- 15 Q Right, so you're developing informants.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q But independent of CIU.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q And is this authorized by Clinton? Is Clinton
- 20 aware that you're doing this?
- 21 A They were aware of it.
- 22 Q Who was aware of this?
- 23 A All the way to the superintendent.
- 24 Q Which superintendent? LaValley?
- 25 A Yes.

	_	
1	$\sim$	Da~~++~?
1	( )	Racette?
	0	IWCCCC.

- 2 A I don't know if Racette knew about it.
- 3 0 Who else knew about it?
- 4 A Pretty much anybody upstairs. If we had a problem,
- 5 whether they would come to me whether the inmate's
- 6 property was lost by staff, but, normally, the TVs, you
- 7 know, if they needed -- an inmate needed a TV for
- 8 information, they went through me to get the TV, and I
- 9 supplied the TV.
- 10 Q How did inmates typically -- normally, regularly
- 11 receive TVs? Is it through the package room or through
- 12 the commissary?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 O And that's the formal way that a TV comes into the
- 15 facility.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q And as soon as an inmate purchases a TV from the
- 18 commissary or has one mailed in through the package room,
- 19 they then request and obtain a permit?
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And these permits are issued by who?
- 22 A That would be through the package room.
- 23 Q So So
- 24 A Or any of the officers in there.
- 25 Q Okay, so the package room issues a permit for a

- 1 television when they arrive. What if it arrives via the
- 2 commissary?
- 3 A The commissary would fill out the permit.
- 4 Q Okay, so they're the two authorized sources of
- 5 permits?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q Are you issuing permits?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Where are you getting the permits from?
- 10 A I would do them legally by going into the package
- 11 room, fill out the permit, inscribe the number and put it
- in their file so the TV was legal that way.
- 13 Q Okay, where is the TV -- if it's not coming through
- 14 the package room or the commissary, where are these TVs
- 15 coming from? Where do they --
- 16 A They would come through the TV repair.
- 17 Q Okay, how does the TV repair receive --
- 18 A They would acquire them through cell searches when
- 19 they would search the facility.
- 20 Q Okay, so there's bunch of contraband TVs,
- 21 basically; is that what this is?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay, they've been seized during --
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Confiscated during cell searches.

	_	
7	71	$\nabla \cap G$
- 1	Δ	7 4 4
	I	100.

- 2 Q And now you take them, and you create a permit, and
- 3 turn them back over to inmates.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Okay, is this a standard procedure? Is it
- 6 recognized?
- 7 A No, but you acquired information that way on how
- 8 the facility ran, just as the lady that was in tailor 4
- 9 that was getting ready to be raped, because when I
- 10 complained to her about her dress code, and then the one
- inmate I gave the TV to, probably a year to six months
- 12 prior to that, he, all of a sudden, came up to me one day
- 13 and said this is what's going on in that shop, so they
- 14 were a valuable tool.
- 15 Q So you're developing intelligence.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q But this is independent of CIU. You have your own
- 18 little rat informant program.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q And it's being -- you know, the TV program is a
- 21 assisting the rat program, but all of these are
- 22 independent of CIU.
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 BY
- 25 Q Did Dep of Security Brown know about this program?

  ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

  (518) 798-6109

- 1 A I believe he did.
- 2 Q How do you believe it?
- 3 A It was common knowledge that if somebody needed a
- 4 TV they could go through me. There were other channels
- 5 you could go through to acquire those TVs.
- 6 Q Did Dep Brown use you to learn things in the prison
- 7 without utilizing CIU?
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q Did any other administrative -- Racette or Quinn or
- 10 Dep Brown or Lucia or any of those people -- know that you
- 11 were running the TV program?
- 12 A I'm confident that they were aware of that.
- 13 Q Were you ever directed by the administration to
- 14 issue these TVs?
- 15 A Not by the administration.
- 16 Q So it's your position --
- 17 A Executive of team.
- 18 Q And I don't want to put words in your mouth. The
- 19 executive team, it's your position that the executive team
- 20 was aware that it was happening but was not actively
- 21 directing you to do it.
- 22 A Correct.
- 23 Q But they did nothing to stop it.
- 24 A Correct.
- 25 BY

- 1 Q Did Matt and Sweat receive a television from you?
- 2 A I believe that they both have.
- 3 Q From you.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q Did you provide inmates -- other inmates with
- 6 televisions at Matt's direction?
- 7 A I believe that would be probably true. I don't
- 8 recall it right off the top, but it wouldn't surprise me,
- 9 but I also had other inmates come up to me and say, hey,
- 10 my brother just came to jail. He doesn't have any money.
- 11 Can you give him a TV?
- 12 Q Are other COs or other employees at Clinton running
- 13 a similar TV program?
- 14 A Probably not, but -- no.
- 15 Q Okay, so --
- 16 A But, though, I'm not so sure -- I'm not so sure
- 17 that other officers didn't go get TVs and make permits for
- 18 them or just give them the hot TV right over the counter.
- 19 See, all of my TVs, I made sure that they were legal, but
- 20 you had other staff members that -- we had --
- 21 Q What do you mean by legal? I mean either they're
- 22 confiscated televisions or --
- 23 A Well, yes, they were confiscated TVs from other
- 24 inmates that didn't have permits for them. When I always
- 25 -- when I always gave an inmate a TV, I inscribed the same

- 1 serial number, That was the serial number
- 2 because each TV --
- 3 Q Which is a random number? What is that?
- 4 A It's not a random number. It was the same number I
- 5 used all the time, because what I would do is most TVs,
- 6 when they were confiscated, they didn't have the original
- 7 serial number on it, because it was on a piece of paper
- 8 from the factory, so it had been removed. So what I would
- 9 do is I would make my own serial number up, put it on the
- 10 top next to the inmate's DIN number, and then when I put
- it in his file, I used the same serial number so that
- 12 whenever I frisked his cell or other individuals, and I
- 13 came with other individuals, I came across that TV with
- 14 that serial number, then I knew that I could talk to that
- 15 convict because I don't remember -- always remember who
- 16 that I hooked up with TVs, that they had an opportunity to
- 17 talk to me. That's why I always kept the same serial
- 18 number.
- 19 Q And, again, just to make sure, Matt -- on occasion,
- 20 Matt is directing you who to give a TV to.
- 21 A I don't recall him doing that very often, if he
- 22 had. I'm sure he must have, probably, approached me over
- 23 eight years to can you get this guy a TV or that guy a TV?
- 24 But I don't recall that being a lot of times.
- 25 Q You gave one to Matt, one to Sweat.

1	A	Yup.
2	Q	And at least on some occasions you gave some to
3	other	inmates at the request of Matt.
4	A	That would be true, yes.
5	Q	Okay, what about the weight machine, the moving of
6	the w	eight machine, who
7		Is this a new topic?
8		It's within the same
9		topic, but
10		Well, I'm wondering when
11		we can take about a three- to five-minute break.
12		Would that be okay, or do you want to finish this?
13		No,
14		let's do it now.
15		Yeah.
16		(A brief recess was taken.)
17	BY	
18	Q	Does that number mean anything, that 1-800 number?
19	A	No, that was a just a number I made up.
20	Q	It doesn't have any correlation to anything.
21	A	No, it doesn't.
22	Q	Thank you.
23		On the TV program, he
24		wanted to the question was institutional
25		knowledge, and he's thought of something outside
		ALEYV ASSOCIATES INC

(518) 798-6109

Τ		that he would like to bring to your attention					
2		regarding the grievance issue.					
3		MR. PALMER: Now, the grievance issue					
4		was another area that the TV program worked in					
5		where when an inmate had a grievance, whether it					
6		was due to staff mistakes that were made or staff					
7		mistakes. Instead of going through the paperwork,					
8	they would call me up and say get this guy a TV						
9		they'll sign off on his grievance, and then the					
LO		problem would go away. That's why that was an					
L1		effective program that I had.					
L2	BY						
L3	Q	Who would call you up and say					
L4	A	It could be anybody, anybody in the jail.					
L5	Q	Who do you recall calling you up?					
L6	A	Everybody. Name					
L7		I think they're looking					
L8		for names.					
L9	A	We can start with the sergeants, officers,					
20	lieute	nants upstairs and, here and there, a captain,					
21	and						
22	Q	Starting with the highest ranking officer you know					
23	by nam	ne, tell us the names of people who'd call you up and					
24	say, h	ere, give this guy a television and he'll sign off					

on his grievance.

25

1 A I recall, years back, least 1, but it was	L A	L	A I recall	, years	Dack,	,	, but	lτ	was	oni
---	-----	---	------------	---------	-------	---	-------	----	-----	-----

- 2 one request. The superintendent didn't normally, but
- had told me, when I'm doing the TV programs, make
- 4 sure that they're done legally. That's why I always gave
- 5 them --
- 6 Q So told you to trade -- not trade --
- 7 told you to give an inmate a TV so he would sign off on
- 8 his grievance, or he said always make sure it's done
- 9 legally?
- 10 A Always make sure it's done legally when I'm getting
- 11 them the TVs.
- 12 Q Who said give this inmate a television and he'll
- 13 sign off on his grievance?
- 14 A That would be whoever the grievant's sergeants were
- 15 at the time, and those varied. They were all -- each
- 16 sergeant had six months at a time at grievance.
- 17 Q So give me the one you can recollect, the latest
- 18 one, the highest ranking officer that you can --
- 19 A You would have , who was one of the
- 20 grievant's sergeants.
- 21 Q And did he call you and tell you to give an inmate
- 22 a television so he would sign off on a grievance?
- 23 A Yes.
- 24 Q Okay, and who else?
- 25 A And then you would have

1 Q When you're saying "would have,"
--------------------------------------

- 2 you?
- 3 A Most likely he would have over time. This is over
- 4 an eight-year period. You're dealing with 40 different
- 5 sergeants.
- 6 Q Which is what can you remember? Who actually
- 7 called you and said give this inmate a television and
- 8 he'll sign off on his grievance?
- 9 A Okay, we'll start with those two guys.
- 10 , That's five, and
- 11 that's, what, six months at a clip? But anybody that's
- 12 documented in grievance over an eight-year period, at one
- 13 time or another, each one of those guys asked me to give
- 14 them a TV.
- 15 Q Do you recall who they directed to get the
- 16 television?
- 17 A I don't remember the inmates that I gave the TVs
- 18 to, but I would take a TV and go to the package room, make
- 19 a permit, and then the inmate would sign off on his
- 20 grievance. Because, see, the thing about the grievances
- 21 is, the more grievances that you had, then building 2
- 22 complained. So, and, and it was also the same
- 23 principle as a misbehavior report. Sometimes it's better
- just to counsel and reprimand the inmate then to bog the
- 25 system down with paperwork.

- 1 Q Okay, getting back to what we were talking about
- 2 before, did you ever deliver a package, any kind of
- 3 package, more than likely something in a manila envelope,
- 4 to Matt that you didn't know the contents of?
- 5 A I would believe that that would be true.
- 6 Q And did that -- did that -- did that occur during
- 7 the period of 2015?
- 8 A Nothing comes to mind on that, but it wouldn't
- 9 surprise me that I had.
- 10 Q Did you ever drop a package on Matt's bed because
- 11 Matt wasn't present at the time?
- 12 A Photos of paintings.
- 13 Q Describe that. What kind of package was that?
- 14 A You just put it in a manila envelope and put the
- 15 picture in the painting.
- 16 Q So these were envelopes that you prepared you knew
- 17 the contents of.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q Okay, what about envelopes that you might have
- 20 delivered that you did not know the contents of?
- 21 A I don't recall that ever happening.
- 22 Q What about any kind of -- any kind of plastic bag
- 23 or box that might have contained something that you left
- 24 on his bed?
- 25 A If anything, maybe the boxing gloves because that

- 1 came in a box.
- 2 Q When was that?
- 3 A The boxing gloves? Maybe two years ago.
- 4 Q Okay.
- 5 A I'm not sure that -- it wasn't that long ago, but
- 6 maybe two years, at best.
- 7 Q What about the eyeglasses that you delivered, when
- 8 was that?
- 9 A That would probably be within a year time frame.
- 10 Q And how did you hand those off?
- 11 A I dropped them on his bed. Now, that might have
- 12 been a manila envelope, yes.
- 13 Q Okay, so you dropped --
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q -- an envelope on his bed with the glasses in it.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Was that the only item in the envelope?
- 18 A I recall that it was, yes.
- 19 Q You're positive.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Certain?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q These glasses, were they magnifying glasses?
- 24 A I recall they were -- I don't know if they were --
- 25 they might have been magnifying glasses. I never looked

- 1 at them, but they did have lights on the side of them.
- 2 Q Headlights on the side.
- 3 A And that he said that he used those so that he
- 4 could paint -- paint the pictures better with.
- 5 Q Is this something that you could buy in the
- 6 commissary?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Is this something you could get through the package
- 9 room?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Is it contraband?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q And did this at Matt's request or Joyce's request?
- 14 A Joyce's request.
- 15 Q And so any other items delivered? Package, left it
- 16 on his bed.
- 17 A Not that I recall.
- 18 Q Is it altogether impossible or is it possible?
- 19 A Not impossible, but nothing that triggers my memory
- 20 right now.
- 21 Q The weight machine which was moved, who wanted the
- 22 weight machine moved?
- 23 A Now the weight machine, that was off the A block
- 24 committee. I represented the block. There were three
- 25 inmates on the committee. Now, they used to have free

- 1 weights in that block, but once that inmate was killed by
- the free weights, the weights were removed from the block.
- 3 But three years had passed, and the committee wanted a
- 4 weight machine because these weren't -- the weight
- 5 machines, that was all tied down, so technically you
- 6 couldn't use any of those weights to kill anybody with, so
- 7 we went through discussions with that, to have that
- 8 machine placed back into the block.
- 9 Q Now, the committee we're talking about is the
- 10 inmate liaison committee?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And is that Richard Matt?
- 13 A Mitchell -- it would be Matt,
- 14 Q What's first name?
- 15 A I don't know what his first name is.
- 16 Q Is he an inmate or --
- 17 A Inmate.
- 18 Q -- a correction officer?
- 19 A There was three inmates and myself and then Captain
- 20 Devlin.
- 21 Q And the other inmate?
- 22 A
- 23
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q Okay.

- 1 A That's his first name.
- 2 Q So Matt is one of the individuals who wanted this
- 3 weight machine moved.
- 4 A He was -- represented it, but I don't know that he
- 5 was pushing for it.
- 6 Q Okay, who -- who moved the weight machine?
- 7 A I did.
- 8 Q You did. With the help of anybody else?
- 9 A With the inmates.
- 10 Q Okay, how many inmates?
- 11 A It took me about, maybe, 14 men to move that.
- 12 Q Did Sweat play a pivotal role in this?
- 13 A Yes, he did.
- 14 0 What did he do?
- 15 A Well, when I had permission to go get this weight
- 16 machine, for which came down from the administration
- 17 because they were aware of the request that the inmates
- 18 wanted it in the block to improve the standards in the
- 19 block.
- 20 Q Who in administration?
- 21 A Captain Devlin, and it came right through the
- 22 superintendent.
- 23 Q A written approval or oral approval?
- 24 A I didn't receive the written approval, but I was
- 25 given the oral approval from, I believe, Steve Brown. He

- 1 knew about it. I don't know if Steve Racette -- I'm
- 2 pretty confident Steve Racette had to give the okay, but I
- 3 knew Steve Brown was involved with it. He knew about it,
- 4 also. They all knew about it, because it was all
- 5 documented paperwork that went upstairs.
- 6 Q How did Sweat move it?
- 7 A Well, how he did that was when we went to get the
- 8 weight machine, he drew it in a 3D manner so that, when we
- 9 took it apart, we could look back at the picture and put
- 10 it back together.
- 11 Q Who took it apart?
- 12 A Matt -- I mean Sweat did.
- 13 Q Was Matt there, also?
- 14 A I believe he was, yes.
- 15 Q What tools were utilized to take it apart?
- 16 A We used a ratchet set.
- 17 Q Solely a ratchet set? Anything else?
- 18 A There -- we may have had a screwdriver. I don't
- 19 know. I don't believe we had a screw -- I believe it was
- 20 the whole ratchet set.
- 21 0 Who obtained the tools?
- 22 A I did.
- 23 O From where?
- 24 A From the arsenal, and I brought the right socket
- 25 because they didn't have that, for some reason, but I

- 1 brought the socket and the ratchet from the house, yes.
- 2 Q The house?
- 3 A Yeah, my house.
- 4 Q Your house.
- 5 A Yes, to dismantle that.
- 6 Q So some tools came from the arsenal, and some tools
- 7 came from your house?
- 8 A Yes. I believe there was a sledge hammer that we
- 9 had to use out of the arsenal.
- 10 Q So there's a sledge hammer, a ratchet set, possibly
- 11 a screwdriver, what else?
- 12 A And that would have been it. I'm not so sure about
- 13 the screwdriver.
- 14 Q You're not sure about the screwdriver. Vice grips?
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Wrenches?
- 17 A No.
- 18 Q But a sledge hammer.
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q How big?
- 21 A It was just a hand-held sledge hammer.
- 22 Q Okay, so who used these tools?
- 23 A I observed Sweat use the tools.
- 24 Q How long did the operation take?
- 25 A It took, probably -- it took about four hours to

- 1 dismantle it, and it took another, probably, six hours to
- 2 put it back together. It took two days.
- 3 Q Two days. So during the entire time this is
- 4 ongoing, you have eyes on.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Ten hours.
- 7 A It was a two-day process.
- 8 Q So ten hours you're watching those --
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q -- tools.
- 11 A I was.
- 12 Q And so then they reassemble?
- 13 A And when we got it all into A block, Sweat put it
- 14 all back together again.
- 15 Q Okay, and so this was something that was requested,
- in part, by Matt and executed by Matt and Sweat, among
- 17 others.
- 18 A No, it wasn't requested by Matt. I believe



- 20 into the block.
- 21 Q Okay, but Matt is on the liaison --
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q -- committee. And he concurred with that, whatever
- 24
- 25 A Yes, when we transported the weights.

i o oray, cell amperage appraises, mich you w	1 (	Okay.	Cell amperage	uparades.	When you -	wher
---	-----	-------	---------------	-----------	------------	------

- 2 inmates' cells -- the amperage in a cell is upgraded so
- 3 that they can use --
- 4 A Hot plates.
- 5 Q Hot plates. Tell us about that.
- 6 A Well, afterwards, out of the 2,000 cells, when they
- 7 went back and checked all the cells, there were 400 cells
- 8 that were hot-wired within the facility. Hot-wiring of a
- 9 cell allows an inmate to use a hot pot that he takes out
- 10 of the commissary that heats up water.
- 12 you take your pan and whatever foods that you require, you
- 13 cook them in your cell so that you don't have to go to the
- 14 compound mess hall to eat.
- 15 Q And did you allow Sweat onto the catwalks --
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q How many times?
- 18 A Twice.
- 19 Q You're sure about that.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q Have you previously testified to three or four
- 22 times?
- 23 A No, no. What that was was that he wired three to
- 24 four cells.
- 25 Q So on two occasions, he wired four cells?

1	A	Yes.
2	Q	Three or four cells?
3	A	Yes.
4	Q	Okay, tell us about that. How did that happen?
5	A	Those were other informants that I had.
6	Q	Okay, at whose direction was this?
7	A	Under mine.
8	Q	Was Matt was that Matt's request?
9	A	No.
10	Q	Matt did not request to have cell Sweat's cell
11	upgrad	ed?
12	A	He requested that Sweat's cell be wired and one
13	other	cell which what's that guy's name? another
14	white	guy. And then I had Sweat wire two other cells,
15	inform	ants that I had.
16	Q	So two of the four cells were wired at Matt's
17	reques	t?
18	A	Yes.
19	Q	And two of them were just at your own initiative?
20	A	Yes.
21	Q	So describe how Sweat upped increased the
22	ampera	ge in these cells.
23	A	

- 2
- 3 Q When would he do this? What time of day? On a
- 4 weekend?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Okay, and who else was present in terms of
- 7 staffers?
- 8 A Just myself and Sweat.
- 9 Q So you're up on 6 gallery by yourself, and you're
- 10 allowing Sweat to go on the catwalk.
- 11 A Yes. I was with Sweat.
- 12 Q You were with Sweat.
- 13 A Yes, at the end of the catwalk.
- 14 O At the end of the catwalk.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Sweat is on the catwalk, and you're at the end.
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q You were behind a door or in front of a door? Is
- 19 there a door between you and Sweat?
- 20 A Yes, there's two gates. There's one gate, and
- 21 there's a door.
- 22 Q Okay, and so where are you in this?
- 23 A I'm standing outside, I believe.
- 24 Q So outside the gate and the door or just the door?
- 25 A I believe outside the door.

- 1 Q Outside the door.
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q So Sweat's on the catwalk doing something.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And are you watching him?
- 6 A No.
- 7 Q Okay, so Sweat's out there by himself.
- 8 A It took about five minutes. Now, here, real quick
- 9 here. When light, heat and power -- because that's why
- 10 this isn't -- it may be it now, but when light, heat and
- 11 power would come into a block to -- for electrical
- 12 problems or whether they had to go down that catwalk for
- 13 plumbing issues, the second officer would escort that
- 14 inmate down there. But now what most likely happened
- 15 through the time frame was that second officer would get
- 16 called over the PA system to go let out inmates for visits
- 17 or let this inmate out for whatever reason. While,
- 18 technically, you were supposed to stop everything you were
- 19 doing, have that convict put all his tools back in that
- 20 toolbox and bring him back up off that catwalk. Well,
- 21 that took too much time, so you didn't do that, so you
- 22 just left that convict on the catwalk with all those
- 23 tools. And what would happen, here's how that would work.
- 24 As an inmate, you would say I have a plumbing issue.
- 25 Light, heat and power would come across, and you had

232

- 1 already made a pre-agreement with that worker that I'll
- 2 pay you so many bricks, which was cigarettes, to wire my
- 3 cell. So if the timing was correct and that second
- 4 officer wasn't able to stay on that gallery to supervise,
- 5 he would walk off the gallery, leave the inmate there, and
- 6 it only took five minutes, at best, to wire a cell.
- 7 Q Was Sweat assigned to light, heat and power?
- 8 A Not through my knowledge.
- 9 O No.
- 10 A Maybe through his history he may have been, but not
- 11 that I know of he wasn't.
- 12 Q Are light, heat and power inmates sometimes or
- often accompanied by an electrician or a plumber?
- 14 A No. What they are -- unless the work is so
- 15 detailed that a civilian has to come, but those guys are
- 16 trained to do plumbing and work on lighting.
- 17 Q Are you authorized to allow any inmates that are
- 18 not light, heat and power onto the catwalks?
- 19 A Technically, no.
- 20 Q Technically?
- 21 A So, yeah, the answer would be no.
- 22 Q No, okay. So, nonetheless, you allowed Sweat out
- there, what you're saying, is on two occasions to wire
- 24 four cells.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Okay, and so he was wiring a cell in, like,
- 2 two-and-a-half minutes.
- 3 A I think it took, like, yeah, basically, five
- 4 minutes it took to wire a cell.
- 5 Q But he's wiring two now at a time, you're saying,
- 6 so --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- is he out there for ten minutes or five minutes.
- 9 A Yes, in and out would be ten minutes.
- 10 Q So it would be ten minutes.
- 11 A Yes. Per cell, it would take --
- 12 Q And you're not watching him.
- 13 A I'm at the end of the in-gate, yes.
- 14 Q But you're not watching him.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Is that correct? And he's -- you're behind a door.
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay, so what he's doing out there for ten minutes,
- 19 you don't know.
- 20 A Correct.
- 21 Q Okay, is this something other officers do?
- 22 A It wouldn't surprise me.
- 23 Q Is it something you know other officers do?
- 24 A Not personally.
- 25 Q Okay, so Sweat's out there for ten minutes. Do you

1	know	what	he	accomplished	when	he	does	this?

- 2 A Yes, the two cells --
- 3 Q What does he say?
- 4 A The two cells were wired.
- 5 Q Okay, would you know if he did it correctly?
- 6 A Yes, because I knew that those guys were cooking in
- 7 their cells, so then I knew that their cells were wired
- 8 properly.
- 9 Q In the alternative, he could have caused an
- 10 electrical nightmare and burned the place down, right?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay, the two times that Matt asked that cells be
- 13 upgraded, he just asked you and you complied.
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Okay, why is that?
- 16 A Just the information that he would tell me, just as
- 17 other inmates would get me information, like I spoke about
- 18 that lady in tailor 4 that almost got raped. And here,
- 19 real quick, back in 2009, when I first met Matt, that's
- 20 how I made sure I kept him on line because he had informed
- 21 me about , maybe
- 22 And we had -- he was removed from his shop also,
- 23 so they provided good information. They didn't always
- 24 tell me everything that was going on, but I always had
- 25 access to information, whether whatever reason the fight

235

1 took place, who had the drugs, who had the weapons, I had

- 2 access to that stuff.
- 3 Q You know, we've conducted, I don't know, nearly 200
- 4 interviews, a slew of people -- inmates and officers,
- 5 everybody that -- everybody available who has any
- 6 knowledge of the situation. And, in speaking with them,
- 7 everyone says you're the go-to guy for A block, you're the
- 8 go-to guy for 6 company, you're the go-to guy for Matt and
- 9 Sweat. And they say, you know, if you need the cells
- 10 upgraded, the amperage increased, you're going to help
- 11 facilitate that. If they need something brought to them,
- 12 you're going to help facilitate that. If you need
- 13 paintings done by Matt, you know, you go through Palmer;
- 14 he's the guy for that. You, and only you, are the main
- 15 liaison to Matt and Sweat, and we've been told that you
- 16 delivered that first frozen block of meat.
- 17 A That doesn't ring a bell.
- 18 Q It doesn't ring a bell.
- 19 A If I had done that, I wasn't aware that the meat
- 20 was in the container or whatever you're describing it as.
- 21 Q Okay, so is there a possibility that you weren't
- 22 aware but you, nonetheless, delivered something in this
- 23 time period?
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q That's a possibility?

236

- 1 A That would be a possibility, being unaware of it,
- 2 but I only delivered the meat one time.
- 3 Q Did you ever deliver anything of any kind of heft,
- 4 any kind of weight in the April/May period other than the
- 5 meat we're talking about?
- 6 A Nothing that comes to mind, no, no. That surprises
- 7 me there.
- 8 Q And you're not aware of any other COs that are
- 9 performing these similar functions for Matt and Sweat that
- 10 you performed.
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q You're the guy. Sweat says he got meat. He says
- 13 he got meat twice. Got meat, the second one, which you
- 14 adequately described, and the first time, and Tilly says
- 15 you're the man. You delivered that meat.
- 16 A And I got the meat from Tilly?
- 17 Q You got the meat from Tilly. You got a package
- 18 from Tilly to deliver.
- 19 A If I delivered it, I was unaware of that, about
- 20 there being any meat in it.
- 21 Q Okay, well, think about it. Is there anything that
- 22 you delivered in late April 2015, early May 2015 that you
- 23 might have chucked through the bars, landed on Matt's bed
- 24 and you're done with it, something that Tilly said drop
- 25 this off, maybe in an envelope?

- 1 A I'll go with that, in an envelope, but I wasn't --
- 2 Q I don't want you to go with that. I want you to
- 3 think about it, and just --
- 4 A Oh, I am.
- 5 Q -- think hard, something to jog your memory.
- 6 A I am, but that one time with the meat, besides my
- 7 lunch.
- 8 Q I'm not talking about your lunch.
- 9 A That just doesn't ring my memory.
- 10 Q Can you conceive of any other way that a block of
- 11 meat could be dropped on Matt's bed in that time period?
- 12 A How it could be done?
- 13 Q Yeah. If you're the go-to guy -- what other
- 14 possible go-to guys are there? Who else would be
- 15 performing this service for Tilly? Who could Tilly trust
- 16 besides you?
- 17 A Allen Trombley, possibly.
- 18 Q Allen Trombley?
- 19 A Well, he worked in the shop for years with her.
- 20 Q Did they have a good relationship?
- 21 A I believe they did.
- 22 Q Wasn't Allen Trombley looking to bid out of there?
- 23 A Yes, he did. He did bid out of there.
- 24 Q And why was he looking to bid out of there?
- 25 A That, I don't know why he did. Possibly, he wasn't ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

-	C 1.7	1 1 1 .	1.
$\perp$	comfortable	$\tau_{MT} + \Gamma$	ner

- 2 Q So do you think she would go to Allen Trombley to
- 3 deliver meat?
- 4 A Probably, not.
- 5 Q No.
- 6 A But I don't remember. When you say that, I don't
- 7 recall that, about bringing just one package of meat,
- 8 unless there was an envelope and I wasn't aware what was
- 9 in the envelope.
- 10 Q That gets back to the first question. Do you
- 11 recall delivering envelopes where you were not -- or a bag
- 12 or a package where you were not aware of the contents?
- 13 A We'll go yes.
- 14 Q I don't want we'll go.
- 15 A Yes.
- We'll go isn't an answer.
- 17 You have to remember, and if you don't remember,
- 18 you don't remember.
- 19 A That, I don't remember.
- 20 BY
- 21 Q Two quick questions, if I could. Sir, were you
- 22 working the last week of May, beginning of June, or are
- 23 you on vacation, do you know?
- 24 A No, I was working the last week of May.
- Q Okay, at the time of the large fight in the yard, ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

you were working during that time period? 1 2. Α Yes. Okay, and another question. You mentioned the name 3 0 4 as a sergeant? 5 Α works in the mess 6 , sorry. 0 hall, is that right? Did he ever work in the mess hall? 7 He never had a bid in the mess hall, but he may 8 Α have filled in with the mess hall. 9 10 0 Do you know if was ever also delivering meat from the mess hall? 11 12 Α Not that I ever saw. 13 0 Did he give you the fish that went to 14 Α No. 15 Q Okay. 16 As a follow-up on that, do you mind if I just ask --17 18 Absolutely. 19 BY 20 Q How did the venison that you described before get into the facility? Do you have any knowledge? 21 Venison? 22 Α Venison, you said COs brought venison in. 23 0 24 Other staff members would bring meat in and cook Α 25 meals for the officers, and whatever may be left over,

- 1 then you would give it to the porter, and he would clean
- 2 all of the dishes and clean the cooking area for you.
- 3 BY
- 4 Q Going back to the tailor shop, you've got Tilly
- 5 Mitchell giving you a number of items to bring back.
- 6 We've talked about the glasses, and some photographs, and
- 7 some gloves, and those sorts of things, but and the meat,
- 8 and you went and got a painting for her, so there is a lot
- 9 of activity coming out of that tailor shop between you and
- 10 Tilly. Did you ever discuss your concerns or any concerns
- about Tilly Mitchell's relationship with the inmates with
- 12 Trombley, who was the assigned CO in the tailor shop?
- 13 A No.
- 14 Q Did you ever discuss Tilly Mitchell in any way with
- 15 Trombley?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q You said that in the few weeks before the escape
- 18 that she was dressing inappropriately, showing cleavage.
- 19 Did you bring that to his attention or discuss your
- 20 concerns about that with the officer that was in the shop
- 21 with her?
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q And why do you think that -- there's obviously a
- 24 relationship where she is -- where Tilly Mitchell is
- 25 providing goods to a number of things, to an inmate, who

- 1 is not only in her shop but also back in honor block, and
- 2 you didn't think it was important to make sure that you
- 3 and Palmer were on the same page -- that you and Trombley
- 4 were on the same page?
- 5 A No. He knew what Matt was doing, as in giving
- 6 information.
- 7 Q But was there any discussion about -- yeah, so I
- 8 understand you have to -- you know, that you give them a
- 9 little bit. Every once in a while, you give them
- 10 something. There was never a discussion specifically
- 11 about that with Matt?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Weren't you concerned that you were putting
- 14 Trombley -- or, yeah, Trombley at risk in the shop with
- 15 Tilly being too close with Matt?
- 16 A No.
- 17 Q That never came up.
- 18 A No, because, like I said, I was only in the shop
- 19 for like five minutes at a clip.
- 20 Q Were you aware that there were concerns in the shop
- 21 about the fact that she might be having a relationship
- 22 with Sweat or with Matt at different times?
- 23 A That had come up. Apparently, there was rumors
- 24 that -- not rumors, but the IG investigated a suspected
- 25 affair that she had with Sweat, but that came back

- 1 negative.
- 2 Q DOCCS IG did an investigation.
- 3 A Okay, I'm not sure who.
- 4 Q When you say "IG," you mean DOCCS IG.
- 5 A Yes. And then they just removed him from the shop.
- 6 Q What we're talking about -- part of your job is --
- 7 your primary job is security in the prison, correct?
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q Now, you've got a number of contacts with Tilly
- 10 Mitchell. You've got rumors of her possibly having a
- 11 relationship with inmates. You've got her specifically
- 12 requesting paintings from one of them. She's having you
- 13 deliver things back and forth to them, and you never
- 14 considered the security of Trombley back at the station or
- 15 bringing -- or back at the tailor shop or bringing him
- 16 into the conversation?
- 17 A No, because I believed that he was aware of the
- 18 things.
- 19 Q How do you know that?
- 20 A I don't.
- 21 Q Did you ever ask Tilly what Trombley knew?
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q You would go into the shop -- I mean, primarily, I
- 24 would assume you're checking security issues with Trombley
- 25 when you would stop in.

- 1 A Yes, I would speak with both of them.
- 2 Q And you would ask them if there's any problems with
- 3 inmates, correct?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And there was certainly a discussion about a
- 6 painting with Trombley, but there was no other additional
- 7 discussions about Tilly's involvement with Matt --
- 8 A No.
- 9 Q -- at any time? Do you recall a time that Tilly
- 10 Mitchell brought in a printout or something from a website
- in the -- and was
- 12 showing that, a painting, that he had done in the shop.
- 13 Do you recall that, a painting Matt had done --
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q -- and Tilly had a photograph of it?
- 16 A No. Describe that some more again?
- 17 Q Tilly would have brought out a -- would have been
- 18 possibly doing research about Matt, the same way that
- 19 maybe you and Mary did, where you looked to see if Matt's
- 20 had received any kind of paintings or had gotten
- 21 any paintings, and that they were discussing it on the
- 22 shop floor, a painting. They went and saw a website or a
- 23 Facebook post, and Tilly maybe took a screen shot or a
- 24 screen grab of that and was discussing Matt's painting
- 25 ability?

- 1 A No, I don't recall that.
- 2 Q Oh, okay. When you were up -- and I don't mean to
- 3 go totally back. When you were up and you were allowing
- 4 Sweat back on honor block back into the catwalk, are any
- 5 -- where are the other COs at that time?
- 6 A They're downstairs.
- 7 Q So how many floors are you away from them?
- 8 A Three.
- 9 Q And you're gone for a significant period of time,
- 10 and no one comes up and checks on you?
- 11 A No. We were only gone for ten minutes at the most.
- 12 Q Did any of those COs see you remove Sweat and bring
- 13 him up there with you?
- 14 A No.
- 15 Q Were you waiting -- were you purposely avoiding
- 16 them, the other COs?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 BY
- 19 Q Did you provide Sweat tools to do the amperage
- 20 upgrade?
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q What tools?
- 23 A A screwdriver and a needle-nose.
- 24 Q And where did they come from?
- 25 A From my house.

- 1 Q And how long did he have them?
- 2 A Ten minutes, and then he handed them back to me.
- 3 Q And then you brought them where?
- 4 A Back home.
- 5 Q And every time that he did a cell upgrade, he would
- 6 -- you would bring them from home again?
- 7 A Just those two times.
- 8 Q Those two times. Other than allowing Sweat on to
- 9 the catwalks -- catwalk, did you allow Matt onto the
- 10 catwalk?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q On how many occasions?
- 13 A One occasion.
- 14 O One occasion?
- 15 A Yes, I recall it was one.
- 16 Q Are you sure about that?
- 17 A I believe it was once. Well, twice.
- 18 Q Okay.
- 19 A Because -- yes, two times.
- 20 Q Okay, describe that.
- 21 A To place his tubes of paint above the air vent and
- 22 to go back to receive, retrieve the paints from the air
- 23 vent.
- 24 Q Okay, describe it, though. You learned that --
- 25 tell me why that you allowed this. What are you -- why

- 1 are you doing this?
- 2 A He had excess of excessive paints, I thought.
- 3 Q Okay, and this is just one day you determined he
- 4 has excessive paints.
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q You determined that or he determined that?
- 7 A He did.
- 8 Q So one day he comes to you and says, hey, Gene, I
- 9 have excessive paints.
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 Q And you say, let's hide them?
- 12 A Yup, we'll put them on the catwalk.
- 13 Q Okay, so what does he do? Does he gather his
- 14 paints together?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q In what?
- 17 A They were in a box, a small box.
- 18 Q How small?
- 19 A About this size. (Indicating.)
- 20 Q And so you're showing me, what, 8 by 8, 9 by 9
- 21 inches?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Okay, and how high?
- 24 A Two inches.
- 25 Q Two inches.

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q So these are little bottles of paint or --
- 3 A About four inches long.
- 4 Q Okay, and so is this box full of tubes?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Okay, did you search that box?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Did you just do a quick visual?
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q Do you know what might have been in the bottom of
- 11 that box?
- 12 A No.
- 13 Q Okay, so he has -- he presents this box of tubes to
- 14 you, and he says I need to hide these.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q And you do it.
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q Okay, did you think you were going out on a limb
- 19 there or --
- 20 A I was in a gray area, yes.
- 21 Q Why would you do that for Matt?
- 22 A Because he gave up information.
- 23 Q If it's only excessive paints, what's the chances
- 24 that it will ever be confiscated?
- 25 A Well, we didn't know that.

- 1 Q Did you ever see excessive paints being
- 2 confiscated?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q You have seen that?
- 5 A Or excessive cigarettes.
- 6 Q But paints?
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q Isn't it true that both Matt and Sweat kept a large
- 9 volume, large quantities of paints and paint brushes
- 10 beyond what they possibly could have been allowed to have?
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And as far as I know, it was not ever seized.
- 13 A No.
- 14 O Never determined to be contraband.
- 15 A No.
- 16 Q Okay, so am I correct in saying you're -- it's a
- 17 little bit of a stretch for you to go place this on the --
- 18 on the catwalk?
- 19 A No.
- 20 Q Did you have any concerns that he was duping you
- 21 into hiding something that was really contraband like,
- 22 say, a weapon?
- 23 A No, because I was with him. When we were on that
- 24 catwalk, I put it on the -- I put it up top. I was with
- 25 him the whole time.

- 1 Q Right, but do you know what all the contents of the
- 2 box were?
- 3 A Not the cardboard itself but the paints inside the
- 4 box.
- 5 Q Because you just looked at it.
- 6 A Yes, a visual look at it.
- 7 Q Both you and Matt walked down, opened the doors,
- 8 both of you walked down the catwalk.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 0 To his cell?
- 11 A No, the catwalk's behind his cell.
- 12 Q Sure, but I mean to the area behind his cell or any
- 13 cell?
- 14 A No, that was put at the very -- at the front of the
- 15 catwalk.
- 16 Q Okay, so when you first come through the doors.
- 17 A About, roughly, where the showers are. Wherever
- 18 the vent is is where it was.
- 19 Q And he took the box and placed it up overhead?
- 20 A I did.
- 21 Q And so would it be visible to any other COs coming
- 22 down the catwalk?
- 23 A No.
- 24 Q No, and then you exit.
- 25 A We both exit.

- 1 Q Okay, and then how much later until you allow Matt
- 2 to retrieve that box?
- 3 A When I came back from vacation. When that vacation
- 4 was taken, it would have been in 2014.
- 5 Q So how long -- what period of time elapsed in
- 6 between?
- 7 A The vacation lasted two weeks.
- 8 O So it was at least two weeks that these items were
- 9 on the catwalk?
- 10 A Yes.
- 11 O And what -- what was the concern that these items
- 12 would be discovered at that point in time as opposed to
- 13 any other day?
- 14 A Just a random cell search would come up.
- 15 Q Were you concerned about a random cell search or a
- 16 possible, like, imminent suspected cell search based on
- 17 cause, maybe?
- 18 A Maybe both.
- 19 Q Do you see it as possibly alerting Matt to the fact
- 20 that a cell search is imminent?
- 21 A Well, I don't ever recall his cell ever being
- 22 searched the whole time I was there.
- 23 Q But wouldn't your actions of saying -- of allowing
- 24 the items to come out of his cell indicate that a cell
- 25 search appears imminent? Aren't you forewarning him?

- 1 A You could look at it that way now, yes, but you
- 2 didn't know when the cell searches were coming down.
- 3 Q The day of, you would?
- 4 A The day of, you would.
- 5 Q You would. You'd be notified in the morning?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q You could, if you wanted to, alert --
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q -- an inmate that a cell was -- did you ever do
- 10 that?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Never.
- 13 A Never.
- 14 Q And you said you don't believe Matt or Sweat's cell
- 15 was searched. Why do you -- why do you not believe that?
- 16 A I don't recall their cells ever being searched.
- 17 Q Would you know?
- 18 A Yeah, I think they would have told me.
- 19 Q Other than that -- other than them telling you,
- 20 would you know by any other means?
- 21 A Except for the information transferred from the
- 22 first officer.
- 23 Q What about a receipt? Do the inmates receive a
- 24 receipt?
- 25 A Yes, and a lot of them will post them, tape them up ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

(518) 798-6109

- 1 on their wall.
- 2 Q Do they always receive a receipt?
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q And would that be something Matt would tell you
- 5 about if his cell was searched?
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 O And Sweat?
- 8 A As other inmates would, too. They would have come
- 9 up and asked why was my cell searched.
- 10 Q So you don't believe his cell was ever searched.
- 11 A Not that I ever saw. Not that I ever saw.
- 12 Q If a ticket exists that purports to reflect a cell
- 13 search of Matt's cell, would that be truthful or --
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 0 It would be.
- 16 A It's all documented. I've never seen a cell
- 17 search, but it had to be searched sometime. Those are all
- 18 CMCAs. There's seven of them that were up there.
- 19 O CMCAs.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 0 Which means?
- 22 A Well, I don't actually know what it means, but
- 23 they're highly monitored inmates, and they're supposed to
- 24 be moved on a regular basis. I don't know the time frame,
- 25 but that wasn't being done.

- 1 Q I'm sorry, so the CMCAs are on 6 company?
- 2 A Oh, they were all over the jail. You have --
- 3 Q But are there any on 6 company?
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 0 There are.
- 6 A Yes.
- 7 Q And so how does that play into the searches?
- 8 A It doesn't. It's just that those guys, they were
- 9 never moved either.
- 10 Q Was Sweat or Matt a CMCA?
- 11 A I believe both of them were.
- 12 Q And so if they were, in fact, a CMCA, that would
- 13 require that they be relocated frequently?
- 14 A Through the administration.
- 15 Q How frequently?
- 16 A It was either every six months or every year they
- 17 were supposed to be moved. I'm not sure of the exact, but
- 18 that's documented. All CMCAs are supposed to be, but that
- 19 wasn't being done. Whether lack of staffing or whatever
- 20 administration, that wasn't being done.
- 21 Q So despite the fact that you say that you don't
- 22 believe their cells were searched, if there is a receipt
- 23 for a search --
- 24 A Well, their cells would have had to have been
- 25 searched over an eight year -- well, Sweat wasn't in there

- 1 eight years, but --
- 2 Q What about in the last six months, would you know
- 3 if their cells were searched? I'm sorry, I shouldn't say
- 4 the last six months. I should say January 1st to June
- 5 5th.
- 6 A Not that I recall.
- 7 Q But you wouldn't necessarily know.
- 8 A No, but that would be documented.
- 9 Q Understand, yeah. So when you say you don't
- 10 believe Matt's cell was searched, you're just not certain,
- 11 though.
- 12 A Correct.
- 13 Q Okay, but Matt never told you it was searched.
- 14 A Correct.
- 15 Q And that would be something he would tell you.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q Okay. Have you ever seen a cell search form
- 18 completed when you know the cell wasn't searched?
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q Describe the circumstances.
- 21 A It depends on what time -- what's going on in the
- 22 jail, how backed up you are. I don't do the cell
- 23 searches.
- 24 Q I understand.
- 25 A But it's through my history of working in

255

- 1 corrections. When I worked at Green Haven, they used to
- 2 give you three cell searches a day. Now, when you do
- 3 that, you're supposed to lock the front door, lock
- 4 everybody in, because the first officer has to stay in his
- 5 cage, and you got to go perform that task. Well, when the
- 6 visits come up or hospital call-outs or whatever, you've
- 7 got to stop what you're doing. There was -- the glass was
- 8 overflowing with water of too much work and not enough
- 9 officers, and, yes, you would just forge the NCF and move
- 10 on.
- 11 Q Okay, did you ever see anybody do that?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Did you ever see that in A block?
- 14 A Not in A block, no.
- 15 Q What officer did that?
- 16 A That would forge that? You're talking about
- 17 hundreds of people that would. It would depend on what
- 18 was going on, what was going on in the jail. Just like
- 19 with B block when chow was coming, if things got backed
- 20 up, things got backed up, just sign it and put it in the
- 21 cell and move on.
- 22 Q Are you familiar with CO Allen? I think his name
- 23 might be Patrick Allen? CO Patrick Allen.
- 24 A Patrick Allen?
- 25 Q He's in A block.

1 A No. I've got to see his face. That just does	1	Α	No.	I've	got to	see his	face.	That	iust	doesn	1	t
--	---	---	-----	------	--------	---------	-------	------	------	-------	---	---

- 2 ring a bell, but tell me more about that.
- 3 Q Well, I wanted to know --
- Well, I imagine there's a
- 5 question.
- 6 Q I wanted to know if you ever saw him complete a --
- 7 falsify a cell search form.
- 8 A No, that doesn't ring a bell.
- 9 Q Doesn't ring a bell.
- 10 BY
- 11 Q Did you know of anyone at Clinton -- you mentioned
- 12 Green Haven. Do you know of anyone at Clinton that forged
- 13 one of these cell frisk forms?
- 14 A No names comes to mind, but over my career of 25
- 15 years working there, that happens. It's not something
- 16 that you intently do. It depends on what's going on, how
- 17 the jail's run, because when the cell searches come down,
- 18 there are only two officers in the block that do it, and
- 19 it's the second officer's job to do that, depending on
- 20 what's going on and they want that paperwork back
- 21 upstairs. It's the same thing as --
- 22 Q I guess I'm trying to figure out how do you know
- 23 that this happens. Did you do it once?
- 24 A Oh, I've done that before in the past.
- 25 Q Okay, so we do know someone at Clinton. Yourself.

- 1 A And it's the same -- the same thing when you get
- 2 into a fire drill. It's the same thing. When you have a
- 3 fire drill, you're supposed to perform a fire drill.
- 4 You're supposed to take the block, take every inmate out
- of the block and put them in the north yard or put them in
- 6 the hallway, and then you got to sign the form that says,
- 7 yes, I performed that task. That takes too long. You
- 8 don't do that. You just forge it and everybody moves on.
- 9 Upstairs knows that.
- 10 Q So administration is aware that you have forged
- 11 these cell frisk forms? You said upstairs knows that.
- 12 A Well, they know about the fire drills. I'm sure
- 13 they -- they worked the history of the jail as officers,
- 14 too, and I'm sure that they did the same thing, too, when
- 15 it came time, when you just got too busy. Because now
- 16 when you want to talk when you want to frisk a cell, that
- 17 takes -- that's -- to do that right, after all of the
- 18 property they got in there they're allowed to have, that's
- 19 going to take you an hour, and you don't have an hour.
- 20 Okay? That ain't -- you're not -- just get it done.
- 21 Here, let's talk about facility frisks, okay? When you
- 22 start, the first thing that does, it costs money, because
- 23 now that's why they didn't shut the jail down with the 20,
- 30 man fight, because that was going to take five days,
- 25 five days that industry doesn't work. That's production

- 1 that they don't put out; therefore, you get more
- 2 grievances from other jails. Building 2 doesn't want to
- 3 hear about grievances. You get them to go away. However
- 4 you do it, get rid of them. So now when that 30-man fight
- 5 jumps off, they don't want that jail down. We would have
- 6 locked that jail down in a heartbeat, but they have
- 7 backorders in the -- in industry for clothing. So now it
- 8 takes five days, so now you start searching their cells.
- 9 Well, now to do this properly, you want it done by the
- 10 letter of the rule, it's going to take me an hour per cell
- 11 to check every envelope for a razor blade, check every
- 12 bag, under the mattress. There are tons of things in
- 13 those cells. That takes time, so now you're taking too
- 14 long, Gene. Hurry up, get it done. Get in there.
- 15 Briefly, get through it to get it done, because you'd have
- 16 administration come down from upstairs, and they'd come
- 17 down and they'd start screaming at the sergeant: You're
- 18 taking too long. You're taking too long. Move it along.
- 19 Move it along. So with that theory -- not theory, but
- 20 with that fact put in place, then you wonder why I go
- 21 through A block with a convict or go through C block and
- 22 don't -- go through B block corridor because A block and C
- 23 block don't have metal detectors; but, yet, on paperwork,
- 24 you want it done that way, but when we do do it that way,
- 25 then you chew our asses out. So then they're -- so that's

- 1 why the mentality of the staff is, well, if we do it by
- 2 the letter of the rule, the jail won't run, and then you
- 3 yell at us for doing it that way. It comes down to being
- 4 understaffed, and there's not enough money in the budget.
- 5 And the executive team, if you can't make the jail run,
- 6 we'll replace you with somebody else and have them come in
- 7 there and cross their fingers and hope nothing goes wrong.
- 8 So that's why when officers take short cuts, you have to
- 9 take short cuts or the jail's not going to run, because
- 10 you got to get them fed, and you've got to get them -- and
- 11 any time you get backed up, overtime occurs. Now Albany's
- 12 screaming, why do we got overtime?
- 13 BY
- 14 Q Earlier you mentioned a rumor of a relationship
- 15 between Matt -- I'm sorry, between Sweat and Joyce
- 16 Mitchell. When did that surface, do you recall?
- 17 A It must have been within a year before they
- 18 escaped.
- 19 Q In 2014.
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q And do you know where the rumor came from?
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Was there a rat note?
- 24 A I don't know how that surfaced.
- 25 Q Okay, what was the rumor?

- 1 A That she was having an affair with Sweat.
- 2 Q What type of affair?
- 3 A Just that she was having an affair with him.
- 4 Q A sexual affair?
- 5 A I believe so, yes.
- 6 Q Okay, and what was your take on that? Did you find
- 7 anything to --
- 8 A Well, Vickie Safford, who worked for Scott
- 9 Scholl's, she's the number three in charge. He's number
- 10 one in charge. She had brought that subject up.
- 11 Q Was it investigated?
- 12 A Yes, it was.
- 13 Q Before it got to DOCCS IG, did they investigate it
- 14 internally at Clinton?
- 15 A I don't know about that. I only came to that
- 16 knowledge after it was completed.
- 17 Q Did Kris Mullady ever talk about it?
- 18 A I imagine he must -- well, now, he would have been
- 19 the shop sergeant, so he would have been aware of that.
- 20 Q Did he ever talk to you about it?
- 21 A No. Vickie's the one who told me about it. That's
- 22 how I found out.
- 23 Q Did Scott Scholl ever say anything about it?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q No? Stephen Dubrey?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Captain David Lucia?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q Okay, and from what you know, it was
- 5 unsubstantiated.
- 6 A That is correct. They took Sweat, removed him from
- 7 the shop and then put him in the -- he went to work for
- 8 general library instead of boding him out of the jail.
- 9 THE COURT REPORTER: Instead of what?
- 10 MR. PALMER: Boding, transfer him out
- of the jail. They let him stay in the facility,
- which they shouldn't have done.
- 13 BY
- 14 Q Well, who's the officer that works in the library?
- 15 A The general library? There's no officer for the
- 16 general library. There's a desk outside the general
- 17 library.
- 18 Q There's like a --
- 19 A That would be the law library.
- 20 Q That's the law library.
- 21 A Yes, the law library.
- 22 Q That's not the one that Sweat went to.
- 23 A No.
- 24 BY
- 25 Q So if they unsubstantiated the rumor, why was Sweat ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

- 1 removed?
- 2 A You would have to talk to Scott Scholl about that.
- 3 Q Okay, you don't know.
- 4 A No.
- 5 Q Okay, did you assist in Sweat returning to the
- 6 shops?
- 7 A Yes, I did.
- 8 Q At Matt's request?
- 9 A I don't know if it was Matt's request, but Matt
- 10 wanted a back-up on 6 company because they painted, and he
- 11 worked in the general library, and that brought him to 2
- 12 company or 5 company. So, and the way -- and also -- so
- 13 worked any inmate that wasn't in A block, he always tried
- 14 to keep them in the block because they were well behaved
- 15 even though that, yes, they might have put the child in
- 16 the microwave, that's secondary. Once you're in the cage
- 17 with the lions, you got to get them to jump through the
- 18 hoop because you get six feed-up trays for six lions, but
- 19 there's only five meals given to you, and you got to make
- 20 it work, but, anyway, with that being said --
- 21 Q So Matt wanted Sweat back up on 6 company.
- 22 A Yeah, so they could paint together.
- 23 Q And in order to do that, you had to --
- 24 A Yes, and what we did there was I went and talked to
- 25 Scott Scholl, and talked to Scott and said, Can we put

263

- 1 them back in the tailor shop? And he said put him back in
- 2 tailor 8 -- not back in tailor, put them in tailor 8. By
- 3 putting him in tailor 8, that entitled him to go upstairs
- 4 to 3 and 6 company.
- 5 Q Okay, so the swap would have been much harder to do
- 6 if Sweat was not in tailor shop, if he was still in the
- 7 library.
- 8 A Yes, he would have had to stay on 2 and 5. To work
- 9 -- to lock on 3 and 6, you've got to work in the tailor
- 10 shops.
- 11 Q Okay, so you had to get him back into the tailor
- 12 shop first, and that was at -- to accomplish the swap,
- 13 which is what Matt wanted.
- 14 A Yes, he was -- he liked painting. They painted
- 15 together, so they locked together. Sweat was an easy guy.
- 16 He never said nothing. He never caused no problems.
- 17 Q So they locked together by mid January or late
- 18 January --
- 19 A Yes.
- 20 Q -- of 2015. Okay. When inmates who leave the
- 21 tailor shop, who's responsible for filling out the
- 22 logbook?
- 23 A The officer in the tailor shop would.
- 24 Q Would that be in tailor shop 1? Would that be
- 25 Allen Trombley?

- 1 A Yes, or whoever the officer was present. But now
- 2 let's say that an inmate was sick and you had a good
- 3 working rapport with the inmate, there were times you
- 4 would bring the guy back and just let him have the day
- off, or if he was having problems with his family on the
- 6 street or he was stressing out, let this guy go back and
- 7 chill out for a day. So I would bring him, or whatever
- 8 other escorts, you would bring the guy back to the block,
- 9 whether it was probably never logged in the log box that
- 10 this inmate left the shop. Some officers may have logged
- 11 that, but generally that was off the record.
- 12 Q So how many times did you bring Matt back from the
- 13 tailor shops -- from the tailor shops to the hospital or
- 14 to his cell because he had sciatic issues?
- 15 A Maybe three times.
- 16 Q Okay, I've reviewed the logs from tailor shop 1 for
- 17 all of 2015. I don't see a single mention of the
- 18 hospital. Is that -- that's just something that's not
- 19 logged.
- 20 A No. It depends who -- it depends -- it depends
- 21 who's running the shop.
- 22 Q Why is it not logged? It's just a courtesy or --
- 23 A It's just not. It's not really mandatory;
- 24 although, it should be but it's not always done.
- 25 Q Okay, but is there a regulation? Is there

- 1 something that requires you to make an entry -- not
- 2 requires you -- requires the officer in tailor shops to
- 3 make an entry in a logbook?
- 4 A I'm sure there's a directive that states that that
- 5 should be done.
- 6 Q Was Allen -- did you observe Allen Trombley doing
- 7 other things? Was he incredibly busy and didn't have time
- 8 to make entries in logbooks?
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Did you observe him with his feet up on the desk?
- 11 A Possibly a few times here and there.
- 12 Q Was he an avid reader?
- 13 A Yes.
- 14 0 Books, magazines?
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q Is that something an officer in the tailor shop
- 17 should be doing or --
- 18 A It's a gray area. The time and the boredom that
- 19 you generate in that shop for that time frame, you would
- 20 read a book, and then you would look up when you hear
- 21 anything and then read the book. But, yes, reading is a
- 22 common way to pass time for any officer.
- 23 Q Right, okay. Were you aware that Joyce Mitchell
- 24 brought rum into the tailor shop?
- 25 A Only after the fact.

- 1 Q Only after the fact.
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q How did you become aware of it after the fact?
- 4 A Just from, I believe either the TV, possibly. I'm
- 5 not sure how I acquired that information.
- 6 Q Okay, and you were aware of the eyeglasses because
- 7 you, in fact, transported them.
- 8 A Yes.
- 9 Q And you were aware of sparring gloves because you
- 10 transported them.
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q And I think he earlier asked about work gloves, and
- 13 you said you weren't certain about that?
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q Yes, you weren't certain.
- 16 A I believe I may have.
- 17 Q Oh, I'm sorry, you may have brought work gloves?
- 18 A Yes, I'm vague on that.
- 19 Q Okay, and pepper, you said --
- 20 A No.
- 21 0 -- no recollection.
- 22 A No.
- 23 Q Large quantities of pepper, too.
- 24 A No, I don't remember that.
- 25 Q Okay, what about yeast?

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q Ever see Matt with yeast?
- 3 A No.
- 4 Q What about a necklace coming up for Sweat?
- 5 A I don't remember anything about a necklace.
- 6 Q Never had to deliver that?
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Okay. The alarm clock, you said, yeah, you brought
- 9 that up. Did you ever observe Joyce giving Sweat, Matt
- 10 and others like fried chicken?
- 11 A No.
- 12 Q Did they ever get to stay behind during chow?
- 13 A Well, now, that I wouldn't know that, because the
- 14 way that worked, and I can see that -- because this has
- 15 happened before, where an inmate has stayed back in one of
- 16 the shops and tried to rape a woman. Now, in my case I
- 17 had A block steps, and Matt's group, they went through C
- 18 block, so when chow ran, I would stand on A block steps
- 19 and watch all the inmates. And what you would do, as each
- 20 shop came by, you would count how many inmates they had.
- 21 And as the officer came up from the rear, then you would
- 22 tell them. Like tailor 8, I think, had 43 men. Some days
- 23 it would vary one or two, but then when the officer came
- 24 up, you would say you have 43 men, and he would know what
- 25 his count was, and then he would say yes, and then the

- 1 groups would go in. But, also, when that took place, when
- 2 they ran chow -- and hear's another thing. When they go
- 3 to chow, that officer in that shop is supposed to
- 4 pat-frisk every guy down before he leaves that shop. Now,
- 5 per training film, it takes five minutes to pat each guy
- 6 down. Now, you got 40 convicts, and they're going to take
- 7 five minutes to pat each guy down. Now production just
- 8 stopped once again. That cannot physically be done
- 9 because of a lack of staff. So, basically, you get all of
- 10 your tools back. You would account for all the tools that
- 11 were done, and just as long as you got your scissors and
- 12 your tweezers back, you're good to go. Anything else that
- 13 leaves the shop, good luck.
- 14 Q But from your position at A corridor, you would not
- 15 be in a position to know --
- 16 A That he had stayed, but I have had inmates stay
- 17 back, but as for that, no, because I was in A block, and
- 18 the officers that stand on C block would make those
- 19 counts.
- 20 Q Did you ever hear from Joyce, Sweat or Matt that
- 21 they managed to stay behind --
- 22 A No, because that was -- you didn't do that. You
- 23 don't allow that to happen, but I can see with if the --
- 24 because, apparently, they have had an affair, her and
- 25 Matt, it wouldn't be hard to trick a new officer that had

- 1 come into the shop and her to distract him and him not to
- 2 be familiar with his count, although he was supposed to,
- 3 and then Matt would hide. This is how this would happen.
- 4 That's how you would do that. He would go into the
- 5 bathroom, or wherever he would hide, or wherever you could
- 6 hide, that's how you would accomplish that.
- 7 Q But you have no knowledge of this actually
- 8 happening.
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Okay.
- 11 A But looking back with all the information I have
- 12 gathered, I can see that it may have happened.
- 13 Q And part of -- as part of providing Matt and Sweat
- 14 with all of these perks, basically, you said that they
- 15 provided you information.
- 16 A Yes.
- 17 Q In turn, did they also provide you protection?
- 18 A No, no, although, I had their respect as every
- 19 other convict in that jail. I could walk -- I could walk
- 20 through a group of those convicts, and nobody would touch
- 21 me.
- 22 Q So if a riot occurred, if all hell broke lose
- 23 you're getting out of there?
- 24 A In my career, I believe there was three times,
- 25 maybe four times where I had inmates come up to me and

-		T.7]	_1_1!	7	<u></u>	1			7 1 _		<b>_1</b> _1
	aces.	wnen	this	place	TUMPS.	you're	anına	TΩ	walk	OUL	the

- 2 door. And the reason why that was was because I gave them
- 3 respect because or other officers, you treat
- 4 them like men. They act like men, you treat them like
- 5 men. You don't kick them just because -- and despite what
- 6 crime they did on the street, it doesn't -- it changes.
- 7 Once you're in the cage by yourself, you got to get them
- 8 to jump through that hoop, however you do it without
- 9 getting hurt.
- 10 Q And so was Matt one of those guys? He's got your
- 11 back?
- 12 A He would have protected me.
- 13 Q Did he tell you that?
- 14 A Yes. And it's the other inmates because -- here's
- 15 the other thing. When I had uses of force, I had numerous
- inmates that would come up the next day and goes, I heard
- 17 you had a use of force. They would go, I'll go pound that
- 18 fucking guy for you right now. I said, No, I'll take care
- 19 of it, all the time.
- 20 And here's another situation.
- 21 he was admin "segged" for 18 years. He
- 22 was one of the top Latin Kings in New York State, and I
- 23 got along with that guy. We just got along. And when he
- 24 got married, and, yes, the lady that he married was
- 25 probably bringing in a ton of drugs. Most likely, that

- 1 was her function, but they got to eat, too. That's just
- 2 the way it works. And I was the escort, and this is how
- 3 our relationship started, and I drew a piece of paper with
- 4 flowers on it, and I gave it to her. And the one lady
- 5 that was representative, she threw the flowers over her
- 6 shoulder, and that's how our relationship stopped.
- 7 Although, I didn't have a lot of dealings with him because
- 8 he was in the box, but when I went to the box, he never
- 9 forgot about that. When I would go to the box, those guys
- 10 would be screaming on those cells. And when you have to
- 11 walk down those galleries, he was usually in the first
- 12 cell. I would walk up and talk to him, and then he would
- 13 say something in Spanish and the whole, boom! Everything
- 14 stopped, and nobody said a word. And I would walk down
- 15 that gallery, and nobody disrespected me. Oh, yeah, I was
- in a gray area, but if a convict had a problem, they knew
- 17 they could come to me, and I would help them out. I would
- 18 fix it or help try to solve their problem for them. There
- 19 were a lot of officers that did that task, and that's the
- 20 way you make that work, make the system work. And now
- 21 that I've helped this guy out because his package, or he's
- 22 having problems with his family or his phone or a
- 23 grievance, now, in return, they come up out of the clear
- 24 blue sky. And I didn't aggressively go look for these
- 25 guys. They would just come up to me and go this is what's

1	going to happen today, or this is why that fight took
2	place yesterday. Ten percent of the officers do their job
3	there; ninety percent of them don't. And there was only a
4	handful of officers that those inmates knew that they
5	could go to. Just like when when was
6	a dep of security, that convict come up to him in the mess
7	hall and said, Tomorrow at noontime, you're going to have
8	a 10-man shank fight in the mess hall. And went
9	upstairs with , and , who was the
10	superintendent out of Franklin, that's not going to
11	happen. Well, believed and he shut the
12	annex down on information that a convict gave because
13	was probably giving him mess hall food to get
14	information. And they shut the jail down, and myself,
15	along with of course, he's in jail now
16	we lined up that B block corner with 40 officers from the
17	annex, and just like that convict told it jumped
18	off, and we were ready. And that's why you want to have
19	an informant, whatever it costs. If it costs a TV, get
20	him the TV, because just like that lady in tailor 4, when
21	they were going to rape her, the white kid and the black
22	kid come up to me and said, Hey, this is what's going
23	down. You gave me a TV. This is what's getting ready to
24	happen. Just like the lady, who was a pain
25	in the ass, who wrote everybody up because she strutted

1	around	in	а	suggestive	clothing	because	she	wanted	to

- 2 fabricate a lawsuit which she did lose. When that inmate
- 3 came up to me and said, Hey, she's having an affair with
- 4 another inmate in there. She brought in flags from the
- 5 Dominican. And then when we were talking to the sergeant
- 6 about it -- I don't know if it was Kris Mullady or
- 7 they said, Well, what are we going to do? I said, What
- 8 are we going to do? We're going to run the other way,
- 9 that's what we're going do, run the other way. And I
- 10 remember going to Steve Brown, telling -- complaining to
- 11 him about her. I said, When that lady gets raped, don't
- 12 call me, don't call me. Because I complained to him about
- 13 her dress code, because when a convict gets done raping
- 14 her, then I'll go in there and stand the convict up and
- 15 pat him on the back, and here's a TV, go on, because you
- 16 people didn't want to do nothing about the dress codes,
- 17 just as Tilly's dress code got fucked up at the very end,
- 18 and what was I supposed to do? Nobody upstairs wanted to
- 19 hear about it. Because why? Sensitivity training. Oh,
- 20 Gene, you offended somebody, now we're getting sued. Just
- 21 like did, she sued all of us. They lost at the end
- of the situation, but that was a deterrent of why would
- 23 you want to do your job?
- So, and there are many more incidents where inmate
- informants where they're I gave them a TV or the officers

- 1 in the mess hall were giving them food for information.
- 2 When that information came up, if we didn't get hurt, it
- 3 was worth the block of cheese that we gave the guy or the
- 4 box of chicken or whatever it was that I gave him. You
- 5 know, that's how you -- you got to buy information because
- 6 you're understaffed. And then you get on that afternoon
- 7 shift, you don't have any help showing up when that place
- 8 jumps, and that's why that TV program was up and running
- 9 and was effective. It was very effective.
- 10 Q Are there Clinton staff or DOCCS staff that are
- 11 trained to run informants and do this type of work?
- 12 A CIU does.
- 13 Q So why not let CIU do their job?
- 14 A Because half of them are incompetent. The only one
- on that team that had any -- that had any quality was
- 16 and when he searched your cell, he stayed in there
- 17 for the whole eight hours and searched everything. He
- 18 read everything. That guy did his job at CIU. There was
- 19 only a handful of them guys I would talk to. The rest of
- 20 them, it was just a glory job. Oh, I get the CIU jacket,
- 21 and I get to walk around and get hired for overtime.
- 22 Hell, I knew more of what was going on in the jail than
- 23 they did.
- 24 Q Do you know the night shift COs on A block?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Who are they?
- 2 A You would have to say their names.
- 3 Q Blair? Blair?
- 4 A Blair, yeah, Leon Blair, I think might be his first
- 5 name.
- 6 O Ronald Blair?
- 7 A Yeah, Ronnie Blair, that's correct. And then you
- 8 have that guy at -- I thought his last name started with a
- 9 G, the other officer, but there were several.
- 10 Q
- 11 A , that's correct, , yes.
- 12 Q And so what do you know of them?
- 13 A They're easy going guys. , he was mouthy
- 14 here or there, but, Blair, he was easy when he was around
- 15 the convicts. He never caused trouble. You had certain
- 16 officers that were that way.
- 17 Q Are they part of the 90 percent who doesn't do
- 18 their job or the 10 percent who does?
- 19 A Well, now, it looks like they were the 90 percent
- 20 who didn't.
- 21 Q From your observations.
- 22 A Well, see, I'm not there on midnights, so --
- 23 Q Do you know anything about them?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q No?

- 1 A No, because I didn't work with them.
- 2 0 Ever.
- 3 A Early in my career I did, but they both seemed --
- was always hot, hot headed, but --
- 5 Q Blair?
- 6 A Blair, he was easy. He knew how to talk to
- 7 convicts. He didn't -- he was like Andy Griffith, or the
- 8 Green Mile you have Percy. You have a lot of officers
- 9 that act like Percy. And I knew those guys, and I'll tell
- 10 you another thing I knew. I knew which officers that were
- 11 going to get hit before they got hit. I had convicts that
- 12 would come up and say, Hey, this happened yesterday, and
- that officer was out of line, blah, blah, blah.
- And another thing I'll tell you that came off of a
- 15 TV that paid -- that helped me out. One morning, I
- 16 cracked those -- my convicts out, and this black guy,
- 17 which is irrelevant, run right up to me and goes,
- 18 Mr. Palmer, we had a problem last night. He goes now
- 19 remember in New York City when the black guy got killed by
- 20 the cops selling cigarettes, they choked him out, I can't
- 21 breathe, I can't breathe? Well, that convict, I helped
- 22 him out with a TV. He come up to me the next morning and
- 23 goes -- and he was twisted. He goes, Mr. Palmer, this is
- 24 what happened last night. I go what happened? Well, we
- 25 all went to the commissary, which there was about 30 or 40

1	of us.	We got	down	to the	commissary,	and	there's	three

- 2 officers down there and a young guy. And, normally, when
- 3 you're young, you say stupid shit. And, overtime, you
- 4 know which rules to bend and which ones not to bend. And
- 5 he started mocking about that inmate getting choked out.
- 6 I can't breathe. I can't breathe. He goes, Everybody,
- 7 even the white guys were ready to jump this guy and beat
- 8 them all down. I said, Okay, don't do nothing about it.
- 9 I'll take care of it. I went upstairs and took care of
- 10 that.
- So back to the TVs, you may think that I was too
- 12 liberal with that information, but, over my career, you
- 13 have to have informants to suppress problems that are
- 14 coming down the pike or stop -- or go address officers
- that didn't handle problems the right way that were too
- 16 aggressive, maybe whether youth or just even -- and then
- 17 you would still have officers that had 25 years on the job
- 18 that were idiots that acted like Percy. Just because you
- 19 had a badge, you could be disrespectful all the time.
- 20 Just like was one of the main players that
- 21 could talk a convict down and be respectful because if
- 22 they would act like a man, you would treat them like a
- 23 man. Whatever they did on the street doesn't matter
- 24 anymore because you're locked in that cage with six lions,
- 25 and if they decide to bite you, you're in trouble.

- 1 BY
- 2 Q But you had all of this experience. You're saying
- 3 that 80 or 90 percent of the guys aren't there doing their
- 4 jobs.
- 5 A Well --
- 6 Q But even if that's an exaggeration, you got played
- 7 by Matt.
- 8 A I what?
- 9 Q You got played by Matt.
- 10 A Yes, that is correct. That is correct. That will
- 11 be disappointing. That will be very disappointing for me,
- 12 for my career, for going through my whole career being the
- 13 go-to guy, knowing what's going on and I got played, yeah.
- 14 O And Sweat.
- 15 A Yup.
- 16 Q And even Tilly?
- 17 A And even Tilly, yup.
- 18 Q So do you think if you had followed the rules a
- 19 little more closely --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- and did less of the gray area that maybe Tilly
- 22 would have been picked up for some of the things she was
- 23 doing?
- 24 A Yup, and that's where her dress code -- when I knew
- 25 her dress code was inappropriate, but what did I get out

- of her dress code? Lay down and shut up.
- 2 Q Well, forget the dress code. What about the fact
- 3 that she's bringing boxing gloves to inmates? You could
- 4 have brought --
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q -- that to the attention of CUI? You could have
- 7 brought the boxing gloves to the attention of CIU or to
- 8 anybody in administration.
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q But you didn't do that.
- 11 A No, and that was because Matt give me -- gave me
- 12 information, also.
- 13 Q I know, but then you got glasses. You're giving
- 14 him glasses.
- 15 A Yes.
- 16 Q You're moving paintings back and forth?
- 17 A Yes.
- 18 Q You're bringing him meat?
- 19 A One time that I was aware of.
- 20 Q But we're talking about a gray area here.
- 21 A Yes.
- 22 Q You were playing in the gray area the entire time.
- 23 A Yes, yes, I was.
- 24 Q Your entire career has been in the gray area, isn't
- 25 that fair to say?

- 1 A No. Over time, as more experience, as most
- 2 officers that communicate with inmates all will operate in
- 3 that area, you bend the rules. Like let's go to the mess
- 4 hall, when those guys get done working, they're walking
- 5 out of there with tons of food, and they're not supposed
- 6 to be, but those guys work with you. They got big
- 7 paddles. Everybody gets along within reason. It's a give
- 8 and take.
- 9 Q But you're putting guys -- do you think now, as you
- 10 sit here now, you're putting other COs at risk by putting
- inmates back in the catwalk? Does that cross your mind?
- 12 A Not for hot wiring them cells, because after that
- 13 was discovered they went back and searched all 2,000
- 14 cells; 400 of them were hot-wired. That was common
- 15 knowledge. Everybody knew the cells that were hot-wired.
- 16 You'd walk down the gallery, and you could see that the
- 17 guy was cooking, but that's not a big deal. That's not
- 18 something we're going to rock the boat over. It's
- 19 chilling this guy out. He's staying cool. He's not
- 20 causing me a problem. He's not causing you a problem.
- 21 We'll move on. We've got other problems to deal with than
- 22 that, and that was the logic behind that. Yes,
- 23 technically, but you want to run the letter of the rule,
- 24 that jail's not going to run.
- 25 Q But even bringing inmates back out of the tailor

1	shop,	vou're	not	logaina	them	out	when	vou're	supposed	to	?

- 2 A That was an infraction, but I'm sure the directive
- 3 states that you're supposed to, but that officer was aware
- 4 that he left, so he was accounted for. But once you got
- 5 him into the block, now once you brought him over to the
- 6 block, that first officer, you would bring it to his
- 7 attention and that his count would change, and he was
- 8 aware that that inmate was brought back.
- 9 Q But you're walking -- you're walking Matt into --
- 10 SPEAKER: Sorry to bother you, I just
- wanted to mention that there's a meeting here at
- 12 6:00. Okay? Which is an hour from now. Please
- leave the door open because I am going to be in
- 14 trouble if you lock it, okay?
- 15 Q But the things like walking Matt back to his cell
- 16 without bringing him through a magnetometer, you did that
- 17 on multiple occasions.
- 18 A Yes. That was done by other staff members, which
- 19 despite what inmate you had depended on what was going on
- 20 because, really, why -- why bother bringing them through B
- 21 block corridor through the metal detector? Why would you
- 22 want to -- if it's shorter to go through A block, why
- 23 would you do that when the administration said, Well, it's
- 24 okay that we don't pat them down when they leave the shops
- 25 and we run them through A block and C block full throttle

- 1 with no metal detectors, why -- you're -- if the
- 2 administration is comfortable with it.
- 3 Q But the administration creates directives and you
- 4 weren't following them.
- 5 A And they weren't either.
- 6 Q The administration wasn't.
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q The upper brass, the --
- 9 A Yes.
- 10 Q -- superintendent, the Dep of Security.
- 11 A That is correct.
- 12 Q So they were picking and choosing what directive
- 13 they wanted to follow, too?
- 14 A Because it depended on how much time it took. It
- 15 comes down to how much time it takes, because once you
- 16 back up industry, you're trouble.
- 17 Q Looking back at everything that happened with your
- interactions with Matt, Sweat and with Tilly Mitchell,
- 19 specifically those three --
- 20 A Yes.
- 21 Q -- is there -- based on the things that you learned
- or the things that you saw Tilly Mitchell doing before she
- 23 asked you to do the things that you did for Matt and
- 24 Sweat, do you now, looking back, have any reservations
- 25 or --

- 1 A Plenty --
- 2 Q Okay.
- 3 A -- of reservations. But now, really, I want to
- 4 clarify something here because Matt was an informant, just
- 5 as all of my other informants were. You overlook
- 6 infractions because that information you are acquiring was
- 7 important. Now, if it hadn't been -- if Matt hadn't been
- 8 one of my informants and had just been a regular,
- 9 straight-up convict, none of that would have taken place.
- 10 Q But there were times you went to Racette and Quinn
- 11 and said they were going to lose the block but they --
- 12 what did you do to prepare for the loss of the block?
- 13 A I -- phrase that again?
- 14 Q Had you gone to Racette and -- I'm sorry, not
- 15 Racette -- yeah, to Racette and to Quinn at different
- 16 times and said that they're going to lose the yard or lose
- 17 the block, you told them that?
- 18 A Um.
- 19 Q In regards to A block.
- 20 A Yes, I believe I had.
- 21 Q What was that based on?
- 22 A I told them, yes. Now here's another thing.
- 23 Q But wait, wait, wait. What do you mean by lose the
- 24 block?
- 25 A Well, because we had inmates that were coming into ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.
  (518) 798-6109

284

- 1 A block that shouldn't have been coming into A block,
- 2 because the directive says that for nine months or history
- 3 -- here's the key word "history". You're not supposed to
- 4 have a history of weapons, drugs -- the directive states
- 5 no history of weapons, drugs or fighting or nine months
- 6 without a ticket, but you couldn't put anybody in A block
- 7 that didn't have a history of that, and we had guys coming
- 8 right out of unit 14. If you wanted a double bunk, that's
- 9 the box. If you wanted a double bunk because we had to
- 10 fill those cells because Albany said you got to get them
- 11 filled, fill them one way or another, so now the directive
- 12 says you can't --
- 13 THE COURT REPORTER: Slow down.
- 14 MR. PALMER: Sorry.
- 15 A The directive states the policies, but now we have
- open cells. You can't have an open cell, so, yes, he may
- 17 have a history of this, put him in the block anyway,
- 18 because we got to keep our count at whatever it was, 2,029
- 19 for their head count, so that directive was blown right
- 20 out of the window, also.
- 21 Q Is that what you were discussing with Racette and
- 22 Quinn?
- 23 A Yes, I spoke with him on that subject and other
- 24 staff members, too, and they said this is the way it is,
- 25 and I understood that.

1 (	0	When	you	were	specifically	y tellino	them	that	they

- 2 were going to lose the block, were you bringing specific
- 3 information of a possible fight or --
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And is some of that information you claimed you
- 6 learned from Matt?
- 7 A He told me who the Bloods were, who -- what the
- 8 trouble with the Bloods were and other inmates, Muslims,
- 9 also, or Latin Kings would inform me. The Bloods were not
- 10 well liked, but I had numerous inmates come up and tell me
- 11 who the trouble-makers were in the block, but those guys
- 12 passed the criteria, and we can't remove them from the
- 13 block because they got into the block. Well, what do you
- 14 mean we can't remove them? Well, they made it past the
- 15 criteria, so, politically, it's not -- if the inmate files
- 16 a grievance, we're going to lose.
- 17 BY
- 18 Q You noted -- you noted in your earlier interview
- 19 that, quote, we were planning on moving Matt. Do you have
- 20 any recollection of what -- when was Matt going to be
- 21 moved?
- 22 A Oh, you're talking about CMCAs?
- 23 Q I don't know. You tell me.
- 24 A He was a CMCA, like numerous inmates, but they were
- 25 never moved. I never saw those guys moved, and that came

ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC.

286

- 1 from the safety security lieutenant, that was his job, and
- 2 I'm sure that he was bogged down with other paperwork, and
- 3 he couldn't accomplish that task because you had hundreds
- 4 of them guys in the jail.
- 5 Q Let me just interrupt you, though. Were you aware
- of a time that Matt was going to be moved for some reason?
- 7 A No, nothing comes to mind on that.
- 8 Q Okay. When Matt was transported by you and,
- 9 possibly, others from the tailor shop to the hospital and
- 10 then to his cell to bedrest --
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q -- how long were the periods of bed rest?
- 13 A Now here's the thing about that. They were doing
- 14 the showers on 3 and 6. That went on for several months.
- 15 That guy had a jackhammer eight hours a day. The block
- 16 officers downstairs had ear plugs in their ears.
- 17 Q What period of time are we talking about?
- 18 A When that was happening.
- 19 Q Was that --
- 20 A January or February. It should have been
- 21 documented. His slip said -- his doctor time-off slip
- 22 from medical will be doc -- is documented, and that will
- 23 state the time. And I recall those guys working up there
- 24 when I brought them back through, and most of your escapes
- 25 that are documented happen during construction.

- 1 Q You said that correction officers were wearing ear
- 2 plugs because of the jackhammers.
- 3 A Yes.
- 4 Q Is that correct?
- 5 A Yes.
- 6 Q Which correction officers?
- 7 A The first and second officers downstairs.
- 8 Q By name.
- 9 A All of them that were down there. They always did.
- 10 Q Give me all the names of everyone that you
- 11 observed.
- 12 A , the other officer, but you said his
- 13 name earlier. I can't recall it now, but if you rattled
- 14 their names off, I could -- but now, also, officer on 6
- 15 company, he had to wear ear plugs, too. Inmates had
- 16 toilet paper in their ears because it was so loud.
- 17 Q Okay, but the officers had either ear plugs or
- 18 toilet paper in their ears, who were they?
- 19 A That would be and the second officer,
- 20 because those are the only two officers that are in the
- 21 block during the week.
- 22 Q And you saw them with ear plugs or --
- 23 A Well, they told me about it.
- 24 Q They told you.
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Did you see it, also?
- 2 A Yes.
- 3 Q You did, okay. So and the second
- 4 officer. Just give me a second.
- 5 BY
- 6 Q Was it ? Was it ?
- 7 A , no, but he had one in 4 company on the
- 8 weekends.
- 9 BY
- 10 Q ?
- 11 A No, because construction was only through Monday
- 12 through Friday.
- 13 Q
- 14 A Yes.
- 15 Q That's the other individual.
- 16 A I would believe that he would have worn them, too.
- 17 I would have worn them. Anybody would have worn them.
- 18 Q No, I don't mean believe. What did you observe or
- 19 hear about somebody wearing them?
- 20 A Well, they had spoke and told me that they used ear
- 21 plugs.
- 22 Q So is one of the people.
- 23 A No, because --
- 24 Q I'm sorry,
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q Okay, ?
- 2 A No.
- 3 Q Teddy Sweet?
- 4 A No, because they're not in the block during the
- 5 week.
- 6 Q Allen Trombley.
- 7 A No.
- 8 Q Edward (sic) Racette.
- 9 A No.
- 10 Q Okay, so the two are and and .
- 11 A Yes.
- 12 Q Okay.
- 13 A Now, they didn't have them in their ears
- 14 constantly, but it came to a point where you temporarily
- 15 relieve yourself from the noise, because when the
- 16 jackhammer would stop, you'd pull them back, but --
- 17 Q And this is while Matt is confined to his cell --
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q -- for five to ten days for --
- 20 A Yes, looking back, I can see how it all came down.
- 21 Q One more random question. Inmates that work in the
- 22 tunnels or worked in the tunnels, possibly, light, heat
- 23 and power or possibly as part of an asbestos abatement
- 24 project, what do you know about that?
- 25 A That, I wasn't in charge or didn't have any

ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC. (518) 798-6109

- 1 knowledge of that. That would come out of light, heat and
- 2 power.
- 3 Q Did you know inmates had knowledge of the tunnels?
- 4 A Yes, I believe they did, some of them did, because
- 5 I recall, years back, a blueprint had come up missing out
- of the light, heat and power office, but they never found
- 7 it, and they didn't take the time to look for it, so I'm
- 8 sure the knowledge of the tunnels, selective inmates had
- 9 that knowledge.
- 10 Q Do you know any particular inmates who told you I
- 11 know where the tunnels go and I know --
- 12 A No.
- 13 O No.
- 14 A Now, I've done the tunnel checks before, and you've
- 15 got to be on point. That is not an easy task to go down
- 16 there. You've got to have flashlights. That's very
- 17 dangerous, and that's why the jail stopped performing
- 18 tunnel checks. They used to be done every 30 days, but
- 19 they stopped doing them because it cost overtime, and they
- 20 were supposed to do tunnel checks in June, but they
- 21 postponed them.
- 22 BY
- 23 Q Did you -- did there come a time in the end of the
- 24 summer, did you meet at his house?
- 25 A Yes.

- 1 Q What was the purpose of that meeting?
- 2 A Just to see how he was going, talk to him about the
- 3 problems that he had with his wife. She --
- 4 Q At any point did you discuss the escape or --
- 5 A Oh, I'm sure we did. I'm sure we did.
- 6 Q Did you discuss anything else regarding the escape
- 7 or any possible trouble you might be in?
- 8 A I'm quite confident that probably came up.
- 9 Q Did ask you to leave his residence?
- 10 A No.
- 11 Q Did you meet with at that time, as
- 12 well?
- 13 A No.
- 14 BY
- 15 Q Did you ever bring a cell phone into the facility?
- 16 A Yes, I did.
- 17 Q Describe it.
- 18 A I brought a cell phone to take a picture of Teddy
- 19 Sweet because .
- 20 Q And so how did you get it into the facility? Right
- 21 through the front gate?
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q And were your bags checked on that occasion?
- 24 A No.
- 25 Q Not even superficially checked?

ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC. (518) 798-6109

- 1 A No.
- 2 Q And so once inside the facility, how long did you
- 3 have that cell phone? Did it remain with you for the
- 4 entire shift?
- 5 A No, oh, no. What I did is I left it in my locker.
- 6 When I -- Ted came into the block, I went to my locker and
- 7 got the cell phone, had the picture taken, and then I put
- 8 it back into my locker.
- 9 Q So where is your locker?
- 10 A Downstairs, up front.
- 11 Q Downstairs, up front, the administration building?
- 12 A Yes.
- 13 Q Okay. Where was the picture taken?
- 14 A It would have been taken on the second deck.
- 15 Q Second deck of --
- 16 A 2 and 5 company.
- 17 Q Of A block.
- 18 A Yes.
- 19 Q And the picture was taken by an inmate?
- 20 A Yes, I had him take the picture.
- 21 Q You handed your cell phone to an inmate.
- 22 A Yes.
- 23 Q Took a picture.
- 24 A Yes.
- 25 Q He handed it back.

ALEXY ASSOCIATES, INC. (518) 798-6109

- 1 A Yes.
- 2 Q You took your camera and brought it back to your
- 3 locker.
- 4 A Yes.
- 5 Q And that was -- that was -- then it remained in
- 6 your locker until --
- 7 A Yes.
- 8 Q -- the end of your shift. And that's the complete
- 9 story.
- 10 A Yes, it is.
- 11 Q Any other time you brought a camera in -- a cell
- 12 phone?
- 13 A No, that was the only time.
- 14 BY
- 15 Q Who else was in the photograph?
- 16 A That would be Scott Giguere, Teddy Sweet, Mary
- 17 Lamar and myself.
- 18 BY
- 19 Q I have a question. Did you ever escort Matt around
- 20 the facility and he set off a metal detector?
- 21 A No.
- 22 Q Did you talk to anybody before coming here today
- 23 about what you were going to tell us with the exception of
- 24 your two attorneys? I don't want to know what you said to
- 25 your attorneys. Did you talk to anybody else other than

- 1 your lawyers?
- 2 A Other people knew that I had this date with you
- 3 folks.
- 4 Q Who?
- 5 A Mary Lamar knows about it. My and
- knew about it.
- 7 Q Anybody associated with DOCCS?
- 8 A I don't believe so. I wouldn't be surprised that
- 9 there may be one or two people I had told. Let's see
- 10 here, hold on now. I told another guy -- oh,
- , he was one of the few. There was very few people
- 12 that knew of this date in the Department of Corrections.
- 13 Now, family members knew what the date was.
- 14 Q Thanks. Is it your intention to resign from DOCCS
- 15 should this plea go forward?
- 16 A I would like to use the term "retire," but yes, I'm
- 17 leaving.
- 18 Q You're separating from State service.
- 19 A Yes. I'm from old school, and, yes, there were
- 20 rules that were technically -- well, there were rules --
- 21 not technically -- there were rules that were broken, yes,
- 22 there were, but there were also rules that I observed the
- 23 administration break, also serious rules too, so if that's
- 24 how they want place to run, then that's how we're going to
- 25 run it.

1		It's also	part of the
2		agreement.	
3	Q	Okay, thank you.	
4	A	But, yes, I'll depart. Me going ba	ck there is, no
5	that's	not good.	
6		Thank you	
7	(Whereupon, the matter, in the		
8	above-entitled proceeding, concluded at 5:18		
9		p.m.)	
10			
11		EXHIBIT INDEX	
12	EXHIBI	T DESCRIPTION	FOR I.D.
13	1	Palmer Proffer Agreement	Pg. 2
14	DOCCS EXHIBIT		
15 16	2	Time and Attendance Records for Eugene Palmer	Pg. 2
16 17	3	Clinton Correctional Overhead Views	Pg. 2
18	4	Clinton CF Tailor Shop 1 Logs	Pg. 2
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			

1	CERTIFICATE		
2			
3	I, Kyle Alexy, a Shorthand Reporter and Notary		
4	Public in and for the State of New York, do hereby		
5	certify that the foregoing record taken by me is a true		
6	and accurate transcript of the same, to the best of my		
7	ability and belief.		
8			
9			
10			
11	Kyle Alexy		
12			
13			
14			
15	DATE: December 24, 2015		
16			
17			
18			
19			
20			
21			
22			
23			
24			
25			





























































